

**A Theological
Source Booklet**



Dan Wickwire

2020

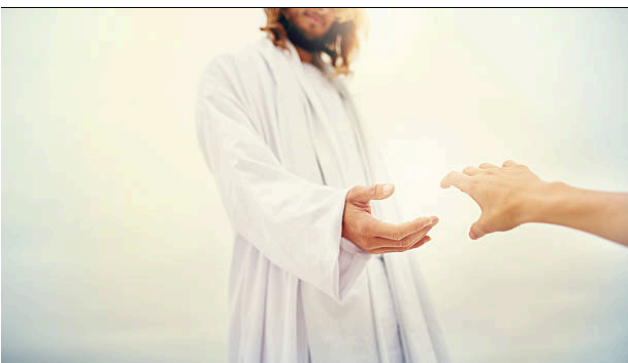
**A Theological
Source Booklet**



Dan Wickwire

2020

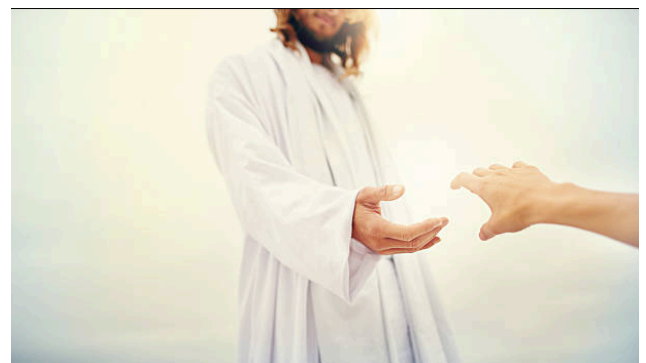
**A Theological
Source Booklet**



Dan Wickwire

2020

**A Theological
Source Booklet**



Dan Wickwire

2020

About the Author

A.A. Liberal Arts
Bakersfield College

Th.B. Bible
Multnomah School of the Bible

M.A. Bible
Columbia Graduate School of
Bible and Missions

M.A. Linguistics
Univ. Washington, Seattle
Univ. Texas, Arlington
Univ. Of Oklahomah, Norman
Pacific Western Univ., Los Angeles

Ankara Univ. Faculty of Theology
(audited the entire doctoral
program as a guest student)

danwickwire@gmail.com

danwickwire.com

About the Author

A.A. Liberal Arts
Bakersfield College

Th.B. Bible
Multnomah School of the Bible

M.A. Bible
Columbia Graduate School of
Bible and Missions

M.A. Linguistics
Univ. Washington, Seattle
Univ. Texas, Arlington
Univ. Of Oklahomah, Norman
Pacific Western Univ., Los Angeles

Ankara Univ. Faculty of Theology
(audited the entire doctoral
program as a guest student)

danwickwire@gmail.com

danwickwire.com

About the Author

A.A. Liberal Arts
Bakersfield College

Th.B. Bible
Multnomah School of the Bible

M.A. Bible
Columbia Graduate School of
Bible and Missions

M.A. Linguistics
Univ. Washington, Seattle
Univ. Texas, Arlington
Univ. Of Oklahomah, Norman
Pacific Western Univ., Los Angeles

Ankara Univ. Faculty of Theology
(audited the entire doctoral
program as a guest student)

danwickwire@gmail.com

danwickwire.com

About the Author

A.A. Liberal Arts
Bakersfield College

Th.B. Bible
Multnomah School of the Bible

M.A. Bible
Columbia Graduate School of
Bible and Missions

M.A. Linguistics
Univ. Washington, Seattle
Univ. Texas, Arlington
Univ. Of Oklahomah, Norman
Pacific Western Univ., Los Angeles

Ankara Univ. Faculty of Theology
(audited the entire doctoral
program as a guest student)

danwickwire@gmail.com

danwickwire.com

Index

- 1-6. The 99 Names of God in the Esmā'ül-Hüsna
- 7-8. The Identity of the Messiah in Prophecy
- 9-10. Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an
- 11-12. The Unchangable Nature of the Bible
(10 Unarguable Points)
13. Important Doctrines in the Bible
14. Verses in the Kur'an which Support the Bible
- 15-16. Points of Difference between the Bible and the Qur'an
- 17-20. The Differences between Muhammad and Christ
- 21-22. Why I'm not a Muslim
23. 29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in
24. Muhammad's 24 wives + sex slaves
- 25-27. The Verses about Jihad in the Kur'an
28. The 19 Murders which Muhammad ordered
- 29-30. The Anti-Christ and the Mahdi
31. The Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11
32. The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an
33. Satan: The Lord of the Worlds
34. God: The Kingdom of God
35. Kozmos: (The World System)
36. Basic Unchangable Truths of the Bible
- 37-38. Prayer of Binding and Loosing
39. My Identity in Christ
40. Dan's Other Books

Index

- 1-6. The 99 Names of God in the Esmā'ül-Hüsna
- 7-8. The Identity of the Messiah in Prophecy
- 9-10. Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an
- 11-12. The Unchangable Nature of the Bible
(10 Unarguable Points)
13. Important Doctrines in the Bible
14. Verses in the Kur'an which Support the Bible
- 15-16. Points of Difference between the Bible and the Qur'an
- 17-20. The Differences between Muhammad and Christ
- 21-22. Why I'm not a Muslim
23. 29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in
24. Muhammad's 24 wives + sex slaves
- 25-27. The Verses about Jihad in the Kur'an
28. The 19 Murders which Muhammad ordered
- 29-30. The Anti-Christ and the Mahdi
31. The Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11
32. The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an
33. Satan: The Lord of the Worlds
34. God: The Kingdom of God
35. Kozmos: (The World System)
36. Basic Unchangable Truths of the Bible
- 37-38. Prayer of Binding and Loosing
39. My Identity in Christ
40. Dan's Other Books

Index

- 1-6. The 99 Names of God in the Esmā'ül-Hüsna
- 7-8. The Identity of the Messiah in Prophecy
- 9-10. Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an
- 11-12. The Unchangable Nature of the Bible
(10 Unarguable Points)
13. Important Doctrines in the Bible
14. Verses in the Kur'an which Support the Bible
- 15-16. Points of Difference between the Bible and the Qur'an
- 17-20. The Differences between Muhammad and Christ
- 21-22. Why I'm not a Muslim
23. 29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in
24. Muhammad's 24 wives + sex slaves
- 25-27. The Verses about Jihad in the Kur'an
28. The 19 Murders which Muhammad ordered
- 29-30. The Anti-Christ and the Mahdi
31. The Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11
32. The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an
33. Satan: The Lord of the Worlds
34. God: The Kingdom of God
35. Kozmos: (The World System)
36. Basic Unchangable Truths of the Bible
- 37-38. Prayer of Binding and Loosing
39. My Identity in Christ
40. Dan's Other Books

Index

- 1-6. The 99 Names of God in the Esmā'ül-Hüsna
- 7-8. The Identity of the Messiah in Prophecy
- 9-10. Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an
- 11-12. The Unchangable Nature of the Bible
(10 Unarguable Points)
13. Important Doctrines in the Bible
14. Verses in the Kur'an which Support the Bible
- 15-16. Points of Difference between the Bible and the Qur'an
- 17-20. The Differences between Muhammad and Christ
- 21-22. Why I'm not a Muslim
23. 29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in
24. Muhammad's 24 wives + sex slaves
- 25-27. The Verses about Jihad in the Kur'an
28. The 19 Murders which Muhammad ordered
- 29-30. The Anti-Christ and the Mahdi
31. The Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11
32. The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an
33. Satan: The Lord of the Worlds
34. God: The Kingdom of God
35. Kozmos: (The World System)
36. Basic Unchangable Truths of the Bible
- 37-38. Prayer of Binding and Loosing
39. My Identity in Christ
40. Dan's Other Books

1.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

1. **Allah:** The One God
Genesis 1:1 / Fatih 1:1
2. **Er-Rahmân:** The Compassionate
Exodus 34:6-7 / Zuhruf 43:45
3. **Er Rahîm:** The Merciful
Lamentations 3:22 / Bakara 2:37
4. **El-Melik:** The King
1 Timothy 6:15 / Taha 20:114
5. **El-Kuddûs:** The Holy
Yeşaya 6:3 / Juma 62:1
6. **Es-Selâm:** The Peace
Isaiah 9:6 / Hashr 59:23
7. **El-Mu'min:** The Faithful
Hebrews 10:23 / Hashr 59:23
8. **El-Müheymin:** The Protector
Psalms 121:7-8 / Hashr 59:23
9. **El-Azîz:** The Mighty
Isaiah 49:26 / Nisa 4:158
10. **El-Cebbâr:** The Compeller
Job 42:1-2 / Hashr 59:23
11. **El-Mütekebir:** The Dominant
Deuteronomy 32:8 / Hashr 59:23
12. **El-Hâlık:** The Creator
Genesis 1:1 / En'am 6:102
13. **El-Bâri:** The Maker
Genesis 1:21 / Hashr 59:24
14. **El-Musavvir:** The Designer
Isaiah 45:18 / Hashr 59:24
15. **El-Ghaffâr:** The Forgiver
Nehemiah 9:17 / Taha 20:82
16. **El-Kahhâr:** The Dominator
Psalms 94:1 / Mumin 40:16
17. **El-Vehhâb:** The Bestower
Psalms 84:11 / Al-i İmran 3:8

1.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

1. **Allah:** The One God
Genesis 1:1 / Fatih 1:1
2. **Er-Rahmân:** The Compassionate
Exodus 34:6-7 / Zuhruf 43:45
3. **Er Rahîm:** The Merciful
Lamentations 3:22 / Bakara 2:37
4. **El-Melik:** The King
1 Timothy 6:15 / Taha 20:114
5. **El-Kuddûs:** The Holy
Yeşaya 6:3 / Juma 62:1
6. **Es-Selâm:** The Peace
Isaiah 9:6 / Hashr 59:23
7. **El-Mu'min:** The Faithful
Hebrews 10:23 / Hashr 59:23
8. **El-Müheymin:** The Protector
Psalms 121:7-8 / Hashr 59:23
9. **El-Azîz:** The Mighty
Isaiah 49:26 / Nisa 4:158
10. **El-Cebbâr:** The Compeller
Job 42:1-2 / Hashr 59:23
11. **El-Mütekebir:** The Dominant
Deuteronomy 32:8 / Hashr 59:23
12. **El-Hâlık:** The Creator
Genesis 1:1 / En'am 6:102
13. **El-Bâri:** The Maker
Genesis 1:21 / Hashr 59:24
14. **El-Musavvir:** The Designer
Isaiah 45:18 / Hashr 59:24
15. **El-Ghaffâr:** The Forgiver
Nehemiah 9:17 / Taha 20:82
16. **El-Kahhâr:** The Dominator
Psalms 94:1 / Mumin 40:16
17. **El-Vehhâb:** The Bestower
Psalms 84:11 / Al-i İmran 3:8

1.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

1. **Allah:** The One God
Genesis 1:1 / Fatih 1:1
2. **Er-Rahmân:** The Compassionate
Exodus 34:6-7 / Zuhruf 43:45
3. **Er Rahîm:** The Merciful
Lamentations 3:22 / Bakara 2:37
4. **El-Melik:** The King
1 Timothy 6:15 / Taha 20:114
5. **El-Kuddûs:** The Holy
Yeşaya 6:3 / Juma 62:1
6. **Es-Selâm:** The Peace
Isaiah 9:6 / Hashr 59:23
7. **El-Mu'min:** The Faithful
Hebrews 10:23 / Hashr 59:23
8. **El-Müheymin:** The Protector
Psalms 121:7-8 / Hashr 59:23
9. **El-Azîz:** The Mighty
Isaiah 49:26 / Nisa 4:158
10. **El-Cebbâr:** The Compeller
Job 42:1-2 / Hashr 59:23
11. **El-Mütekebir:** The Dominant
Deuteronomy 32:8 / Hashr 59:23
12. **El-Hâlık:** The Creator
Genesis 1:1 / En'am 6:102
13. **El-Bâri:** The Maker
Genesis 1:21 / Hashr 59:24
14. **El-Musavvir:** The Designer
Isaiah 45:18 / Hashr 59:24
15. **El-Ghaffâr:** The Forgiver
Nehemiah 9:17 / Taha 20:82
16. **El-Kahhâr:** The Dominator
Psalms 94:1 / Mumin 40:16
17. **El-Vehhâb:** The Bestower
Psalms 84:11 / Al-i İmran 3:8

1.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

1. **Allah:** The One God
Genesis 1:1 / Fatih 1:1
2. **Er-Rahmân:** The Compassionate
Exodus 34:6-7 / Zuhruf 43:45
3. **Er Rahîm:** The Merciful
Lamentations 3:22 / Bakara 2:37
4. **El-Melik:** The King
1 Timothy 6:15 / Taha 20:114
5. **El-Kuddûs:** The Holy
Yeşaya 6:3 / Juma 62:1
6. **Es-Selâm:** The Peace
Isaiah 9:6 / Hashr 59:23
7. **El-Mu'min:** The Faithful
Hebrews 10:23 / Hashr 59:23
8. **El-Müheymin:** The Protector
Psalms 121:7-8 / Hashr 59:23
9. **El-Azîz:** The Mighty
Isaiah 49:26 / Nisa 4:158
10. **El-Cebbâr:** The Compeller
Job 42:1-2 / Hashr 59:23
11. **El-Mütekebir:** The Dominant
Deuteronomy 32:8 / Hashr 59:23
12. **El-Hâlık:** The Creator
Genesis 1:1 / En'am 6:102
13. **El-Bâri:** The Maker
Genesis 1:21 / Hashr 59:24
14. **El-Musavvir:** The Designer
Isaiah 45:18 / Hashr 59:24
15. **El-Ghaffâr:** The Forgiver
Nehemiah 9:17 / Taha 20:82
16. **El-Kahhâr:** The Dominator
Psalms 94:1 / Mumin 40:16
17. **El-Vehhâb:** The Bestower
Psalms 84:11 / Al-i İmran 3:8

2.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

18. **Er-Rezzâk:** The Provider
Psalms 136:25 / Zariyat 51:58
19. **El-Fettâh:** The Opener
Revelation 3:7-8 / Sebe 34:26
20. **El-Alîm:** The Magnificent
Hebrews 4:13 / Bakara 2:115
21. **El-Kâbid:** The Withholder
Deuteronomy 32:39 / Bakara 2:245
22. **El-Bâsıt:** The Enlarger
John 10:10 / Shura 42:12
23. **El-Hâfid:** The Abaser
Deuteronomy 8:2 / Tin 95:5
24. **Er-Râfi:** The Exalter
1 Samuel 2:7-8 / Mumin 40:15
25. **El-Mu'ız:** The Honorer
1 Chronicles 29:11-12 / Al-i İmran 3:26
26. **El-Müzil:** The Humbler
2 Chronicles 28:19 / Al-i İmran 3:26
27. **Es-Semi:** The Hearer
Exodus 4:11 / En'am 6:13
28. **El Basır:** The Seer
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hajj 22:61 & 75
29. **El-Hakem:** The Judge
1 Peter 4:5 / Hajj 22:69
30. **El-Adl:** The Just
Deuteronomy 32:4 / En'am 6:115
31. **El-Latîf:** The Subtle
Exodus 34:6-7 / En'am 6:103
32. **El-Habîr:** The Aware
Job 28:24 / Bakara 2:271
33. **El-Halîm:** The Forebearing
Romans 2:4 / Bakara 2:225

2.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

18. **Er-Rezzâk:** The Provider
Psalms 136:25 / Zariyat 51:58
19. **El-Fettâh:** The Opener
Revelation 3:7-8 / Sebe 34:26
20. **El-Alîm:** The Magnificent
Hebrews 4:13 / Bakara 2:115
21. **El-Kâbid:** The Withholder
Deuteronomy 32:39 / Bakara 2:245
22. **El-Bâsıt:** The Enlarger
John 10:10 / Shura 42:12
23. **El-Hâfid:** The Abaser
Deuteronomy 8:2 / Tin 95:5
24. **Er-Râfi:** The Exalter
1 Samuel 2:7-8 / Mumin 40:15
25. **El-Mu'ız:** The Honorer
1 Chronicles 29:11-12 / Al-i İmran 3:26
26. **El-Müzil:** The Humbler
2 Chronicles 28:19 / Al-i İmran 3:26
27. **Es-Semi:** The Hearer
Exodus 4:11 / En'am 6:13
28. **El Basır:** The Seer
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hajj 22:61 & 75
29. **El-Hakem:** The Judge
1 Peter 4:5 / Hajj 22:69
30. **El-Adl:** The Just
Deuteronomy 32:4 / En'am 6:115
31. **El-Latîf:** The Subtle
Exodus 34:6-7 / En'am 6:103
32. **El-Habîr:** The Aware
Job 28:24 / Bakara 2:271
33. **El-Halîm:** The Forebearing
Romans 2:4 / Bakara 2:225

2.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

18. **Er-Rezzâk:** The Provider
Psalms 136:25 / Zariyat 51:58
19. **El-Fettâh:** The Opener
Revelation 3:7-8 / Sebe 34:26
20. **El-Alîm:** The Magnificent
Hebrews 4:13 / Bakara 2:115
21. **El-Kâbid:** The Withholder
Deuteronomy 32:39 / Bakara 2:245
22. **El-Bâsıt:** The Enlarger
John 10:10 / Shura 42:12
23. **El-Hâfid:** The Abaser
Deuteronomy 8:2 / Tin 95:5
24. **Er-Râfi:** The Exalter
1 Samuel 2:7-8 / Mumin 40:15
25. **El-Mu'ız:** The Honorer
1 Chronicles 29:11-12 / Al-i İmran 3:26
26. **El-Müzil:** The Humbler
2 Chronicles 28:19 / Al-i İmran 3:26
27. **Es-Semi:** The Hearer
Exodus 4:11 / En'am 6:13
28. **El Basır:** The Seer
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hajj 22:61 & 75
29. **El-Hakem:** The Judge
1 Peter 4:5 / Hajj 22:69
30. **El-Adl:** The Just
Deuteronomy 32:4 / En'am 6:115
31. **El-Latîf:** The Subtle
Exodus 34:6-7 / En'am 6:103
32. **El-Habîr:** The Aware
Job 28:24 / Bakara 2:271
33. **El-Halîm:** The Forebearing
Romans 2:4 / Bakara 2:225

2.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

18. **Er-Rezzâk:** The Provider
Psalms 136:25 / Zariyat 51:58
19. **El-Fettâh:** The Opener
Revelation 3:7-8 / Sebe 34:26
20. **El-Alîm:** The Magnificent
Hebrews 4:13 / Bakara 2:115
21. **El-Kâbid:** The Withholder
Deuteronomy 32:39 / Bakara 2:245
22. **El-Bâsıt:** The Enlarger
John 10:10 / Shura 42:12
23. **El-Hâfid:** The Abaser
Deuteronomy 8:2 / Tin 95:5
24. **Er-Râfi:** The Exalter
1 Samuel 2:7-8 / Mumin 40:15
25. **El-Mu'ız:** The Honorer
1 Chronicles 29:11-12 / Al-i İmran 3:26
26. **El-Müzil:** The Humbler
2 Chronicles 28:19 / Al-i İmran 3:26
27. **Es-Semi:** The Hearer
Exodus 4:11 / En'am 6:13
28. **El Basır:** The Seer
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hajj 22:61 & 75
29. **El-Hakem:** The Judge
1 Peter 4:5 / Hajj 22:69
30. **El-Adl:** The Just
Deuteronomy 32:4 / En'am 6:115
31. **El-Latîf:** The Subtle
Exodus 34:6-7 / En'am 6:103
32. **El-Habîr:** The Aware
Job 28:24 / Bakara 2:271
33. **El-Halîm:** The Forebearing
Romans 2:4 / Bakara 2:225

3.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

34. **El-Azîm:** The Magnificent
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Bakara 2:255
35. **El-Gafûr:** The Forgiving
Nehemiah 9:17 / Al-i İmran 3:155
36. **Eş-Şekûr:** The Thankful
Revelation 22.12 / Şura 42:23
37. **El-Aliyy:** The Highest
Numbers 24:16 / Bakara 2:255
38. **El-Kebîr:** The Greatest
Deuteronomy 10:17 / Lokman 31:30
39. **El-Hafîz:** The Preserver
Psalms 121:5-8 / Hud 11:57
40. **El-Mukît:** The Sustainer
Psalms 136:25 / Nisa 4:85
41. **El-Hasîb:** The Reconciler
Matthew 10:30 / Nisa 4:86
42. **El-Celîl:** The Majestic
Psalms 145:5 / Rahman 55:27
43. **El-Kerîm:** The Generous
James 1:5 / Neml 27:40
44. **El-Rakîb:** The Watchful
Job 28:24 / Nisa 4:1
45. **El-Mujîb:** The Responder
Psalms 34:15,17 / Hud 11:61
46. **El-Vâsi:** The Omnipresent
Colossians 1:15-17 / Al-i İmran 3:73
47. **El-Hakîm:** The Wise
Daniel 2:20-21 / Bakara 2:129
48. **El-Vedûd:** The Loving
1 John 4:7-8,16 / Hud 11:90
49. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Hebrews 1:1-3 / Hud 11:73
50. **El-Bâis:** The Resurrector
1 Corinthians 6:14 / Hajj 22:7

3.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

34. **El-Azîm:** The Magnificent
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Bakara 2:255
35. **El-Gafûr:** The Forgiving
Nehemiah 9:17 / Al-i İmran 3:155
36. **Eş-Şekûr:** The Thankful
Revelation 22.12 / Şura 42:23
37. **El-Aliyy:** The Highest
Numbers 24:16 / Bakara 2:255
38. **El-Kebîr:** The Greatest
Deuteronomy 10:17 / Lokman 31:30
39. **El-Hafîz:** The Preserver
Psalms 121:5-8 / Hud 11:57
40. **El-Mukît:** The Sustainer
Psalms 136:25 / Nisa 4:85
41. **El-Hasîb:** The Reconciler
Matthew 10:30 / Nisa 4:86
42. **El-Celîl:** The Majestic
Psalms 145:5 / Rahman 55:27
43. **El-Kerîm:** The Generous
James 1:5 / Neml 27:40
44. **El-Rakîb:** The Watchful
Job 28:24 / Nisa 4:1
45. **El-Mujîb:** The Responder
Psalms 34:15,17 / Hud 11:61
46. **El-Vâsi:** The Omnipresent
Colossians 1:15-17 / Al-i İmran 3:73
47. **El-Hakîm:** The Wise
Daniel 2:20-21 / Bakara 2:129
48. **El-Vedûd:** The Loving
1 John 4:7-8,16 / Hud 11:90
49. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Hebrews 1:1-3 / Hud 11:73
50. **El-Bâis:** The Resurrector
1 Corinthians 6:14 / Hajj 22:7

3.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

34. **El-Azîm:** The Magnificent
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Bakara 2:255
35. **El-Gafûr:** The Forgiving
Nehemiah 9:17 / Al-i İmran 3:155
36. **Eş-Şekûr:** The Thankful
Revelation 22.12 / Şura 42:23
37. **El-Aliyy:** The Highest
Numbers 24:16 / Bakara 2:255
38. **El-Kebîr:** The Greatest
Deuteronomy 10:17 / Lokman 31:30
39. **El-Hafîz:** The Preserver
Psalms 121:5-8 / Hud 11:57
40. **El-Mukît:** The Sustainer
Psalms 136:25 / Nisa 4:85
41. **El-Hasîb:** The Reconciler
Matthew 10:30 / Nisa 4:86
42. **El-Celîl:** The Majestic
Psalms 145:5 / Rahman 55:27
43. **El-Kerîm:** The Generous
James 1:5 / Neml 27:40
44. **El-Rakîb:** The Watchful
Job 28:24 / Nisa 4:1
45. **El-Mujîb:** The Responder
Psalms 34:15,17 / Hud 11:61
46. **El-Vâsi:** The Omnipresent
Colossians 1:15-17 / Al-i İmran 3:73
47. **El-Hakîm:** The Wise
Daniel 2:20-21 / Bakara 2:129
48. **El-Vedûd:** The Loving
1 John 4:7-8,16 / Hud 11:90
49. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Hebrews 1:1-3 / Hud 11:73
50. **El-Bâis:** The Resurrector
1 Corinthians 6:14 / Hajj 22:7

3.

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

34. **El-Azîm:** The Magnificent
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Bakara 2:255
35. **El-Gafûr:** The Forgiving
Nehemiah 9:17 / Al-i İmran 3:155
36. **Eş-Şekûr:** The Thankful
Revelation 22.12 / Şura 42:23
37. **El-Aliyy:** The Highest
Numbers 24:16 / Bakara 2:255
38. **El-Kebîr:** The Greatest
Deuteronomy 10:17 / Lokman 31:30
39. **El-Hafîz:** The Preserver
Psalms 121:5-8 / Hud 11:57
40. **El-Mukît:** The Sustainer
Psalms 136:25 / Nisa 4:85
41. **El-Hasîb:** The Reconciler
Matthew 10:30 / Nisa 4:86
42. **El-Celîl:** The Majestic
Psalms 145:5 / Rahman 55:27
43. **El-Kerîm:** The Generous
James 1:5 / Neml 27:40
44. **El-Rakîb:** The Watchful
Job 28:24 / Nisa 4:1
45. **El-Mujîb:** The Responder
Psalms 34:15,17 / Hud 11:61
46. **El-Vâsi:** The Omnipresent
Colossians 1:15-17 / Al-i İmran 3:73
47. **El-Hakîm:** The Wise
Daniel 2:20-21 / Bakara 2:129
48. **El-Vedûd:** The Loving
1 John 4:7-8,16 / Hud 11:90
49. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Hebrews 1:1-3 / Hud 11:73
50. **El-Bâis:** The Resurrector
1 Corinthians 6:14 / Hajj 22:7

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

51. **Esh-Shahîd:** The Witness
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hac 22:17
52. **El-Hakk:** The Truth
Jeremiah 10:10 / Lokman 31:30
53. **El-Vekîl:** The Advocete
1 John 2:1 / Hud 11:12
54. **El-Kavi:** The Strong
Revelation 19:6 / Hac 22:40
55. **El-Metîn:** The Firm
Exodus 6:1 / Zariyat 51:58
56. **El-Velî:** The Governor
Isaiah 41:10 / Bakara 2:107
57. **El-Hamîd:** The Praiseworthy
Psalms 48:1 / Bakara 2:267
58. **El-Muhsî:** The Numberer
Matthew 10:30 / Mucadile 58:6
59. **El-Mübdi:** The Originator
Genesis 1:27 / Büruc 85:13
60. **El-Muid:** The Restorer
Ruth 4:15 / Yunus 10:34
61. **El-Muhyî:** The Lifegiver
Genesis 2:7 / Rum 50:30
62. **El-Mümît:** The Sustainer
1 Samuel 2:6 / Hadid 57:2
63. **El-Hayy:** The Living
Acts 3:15 / Bakara 2:255
64. **El-Kayyûm:** The Self-Subsisting
Psalms 90:2 / Bakara 2:255
65. **El-Vâjid:** The Discoverer
Psalms 139:7-12,16 / Taha 20:115
66. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Revelation 4:9-11 / Büruc 85:15

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

51. **Esh-Shahîd:** The Witness
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hac 22:17
52. **El-Hakk:** The Truth
Jeremiah 10:10 / Lokman 31:30
53. **El-Vekîl:** The Advocete
1 John 2:1 / Hud 11:12
54. **El-Kavi:** The Strong
Revelation 19:6 / Hac 22:40
55. **El-Metîn:** The Firm
Exodus 6:1 / Zariyat 51:58
56. **El-Velî:** The Governor
Isaiah 41:10 / Bakara 2:107
57. **El-Hamîd:** The Praiseworthy
Psalms 48:1 / Bakara 2:267
58. **El-Muhsî:** The Numberer
Matthew 10:30 / Mucadile 58:6
59. **El-Mübdi:** The Originator
Genesis 1:27 / Büruc 85:13
60. **El-Muid:** The Restorer
Ruth 4:15 / Yunus 10:34
61. **El-Muhyî:** The Lifegiver
Genesis 2:7 / Rum 50:30
62. **El-Mümît:** The Sustainer
1 Samuel 2:6 / Hadid 57:2
63. **El-Hayy:** The Living
Acts 3:15 / Bakara 2:255
64. **El-Kayyûm:** The Self-Subsisting
Psalms 90:2 / Bakara 2:255
65. **El-Vâjid:** The Discoverer
Psalms 139:7-12,16 / Taha 20:115
66. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Revelation 4:9-11 / Büruc 85:15

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

51. **Esh-Shahîd:** The Witness
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hac 22:17
52. **El-Hakk:** The Truth
Jeremiah 10:10 / Lokman 31:30
53. **El-Vekîl:** The Advocete
1 John 2:1 / Hud 11:12
54. **El-Kavi:** The Strong
Revelation 19:6 / Hac 22:40
55. **El-Metîn:** The Firm
Exodus 6:1 / Zariyat 51:58
56. **El-Velî:** The Governor
Isaiah 41:10 / Bakara 2:107
57. **El-Hamîd:** The Praiseworthy
Psalms 48:1 / Bakara 2:267
58. **El-Muhsî:** The Numberer
Matthew 10:30 / Mucadile 58:6
59. **El-Mübdi:** The Originator
Genesis 1:27 / Büruc 85:13
60. **El-Muid:** The Restorer
Ruth 4:15 / Yunus 10:34
61. **El-Muhyî:** The Lifegiver
Genesis 2:7 / Rum 50:30
62. **El-Mümît:** The Sustainer
1 Samuel 2:6 / Hadid 57:2
63. **El-Hayy:** The Living
Acts 3:15 / Bakara 2:255
64. **El-Kayyûm:** The Self-Subsisting
Psalms 90:2 / Bakara 2:255
65. **El-Vâjid:** The Discoverer
Psalms 139:7-12,16 / Taha 20:115
66. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Revelation 4:9-11 / Büruc 85:15

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

51. **Esh-Shahîd:** The Witness
Psalms 33:13-15 / Hac 22:17
52. **El-Hakk:** The Truth
Jeremiah 10:10 / Lokman 31:30
53. **El-Vekîl:** The Advocete
1 John 2:1 / Hud 11:12
54. **El-Kavi:** The Strong
Revelation 19:6 / Hac 22:40
55. **El-Metîn:** The Firm
Exodus 6:1 / Zariyat 51:58
56. **El-Velî:** The Governor
Isaiah 41:10 / Bakara 2:107
57. **El-Hamîd:** The Praiseworthy
Psalms 48:1 / Bakara 2:267
58. **El-Muhsî:** The Numberer
Matthew 10:30 / Mucadile 58:6
59. **El-Mübdi:** The Originator
Genesis 1:27 / Büruc 85:13
60. **El-Muid:** The Restorer
Ruth 4:15 / Yunus 10:34
61. **El-Muhyî:** The Lifegiver
Genesis 2:7 / Rum 50:30
62. **El-Mümît:** The Sustainer
1 Samuel 2:6 / Hadid 57:2
63. **El-Hayy:** The Living
Acts 3:15 / Bakara 2:255
64. **El-Kayyûm:** The Self-Subsisting
Psalms 90:2 / Bakara 2:255
65. **El-Vâjid:** The Discoverer
Psalms 139:7-12,16 / Taha 20:115
66. **El-Mejîd:** The Glorious
Revelation 4:9-11 / Büruc 85:15

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

67.	El-Vâhid:	The Unique Isaiah 46:9-10 / Nisa 4:171
68.	Es-Samed:	The Eternal Romans 1:20 / İhlas 112:2
69.	El-Kâdir:	The Omnipotent Genesis 17:1 / Bakara 2:20 & 284
70.	El-Muktedir:	The Dominant 1 Timothy / Kehf 18:45
71.	El-Mukaddim:	The Expediter Isaiah 52:12 / Nahl 16:61
72.	El-Mu'ahhkir:	The Delayer 2 Thessalonians 2:6-7 / İbrahim 14:10 & 42
73.	El-Evvel:	The First Isaiah 44:6 / Hadid 57:3
74.	El-Âhir:	The Last Revelation 22:13 / Hadid 57:3
75.	Ez-Zâhir:	The Perceptible Romans 1:20 / Hadid 57:3
76.	El-Bâtin:	The Hidden Job 37:23 / Hadid 57:3
77.	El-Vâlî:	The Governor Psalms 146:10 / A'raf 7:196
78.	El-Müteâlî:	The Exalted Psalms 147: / Ra'd 13:9
79.	El-Berr:	The Beneficent Exodus 34:6 / Tur 52:28
80.	Et-Tevvâb:	The Repentant Joel 2:12-14 / Bakara 2:37
81.	El-Müntekim:	The Avenger Deuteronomy 32:35,43 / Sejde 32:22
82.	El-Afuv:	The Pardonner Isaiah 43:25 / Hajj 22:60
83.	Er-Raûf:	The Kind Psalms 86:15 / Bakara 2:143

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

67.	El-Vâhid:	The Unique Isaiah 46:9-10 / Nisa 4:171
68.	Es-Samed:	The Eternal Romans 1:20 / İhlas 112:2
69.	El-Kâdir:	The Omnipotent Genesis 17:1 / Bakara 2:20 & 284
70.	El-Muktedir:	The Dominant 1 Timothy / Kehf 18:45
71.	El-Mukaddim:	The Expediter Isaiah 52:12 / Nahl 16:61
72.	El-Mu'ahhkir:	The Delayer 2 Thessalonians 2:6-7 / İbrahim 14:10 & 42
73.	El-Evvel:	The First Isaiah 44:6 / Hadid 57:3
74.	El-Âhir:	The Last Revelation 22:13 / Hadid 57:3
75.	Ez-Zâhir:	The Perceptible Romans 1:20 / Hadid 57:3
76.	El-Bâtin:	The Hidden Job 37:23 / Hadid 57:3
77.	El-Vâlî:	The Governor Psalms 146:10 / A'raf 7:196
78.	El-Müteâlî:	The Exalted Psalms 147: / Ra'd 13:9
79.	El-Berr:	The Beneficent Exodus 34:6 / Tur 52:28
80.	Et-Tevvâb:	The Repentant Joel 2:12-14 / Bakara 2:37
81.	El-Müntekim:	The Avenger Deuteronomy 32:35,43 / Sejde 32:22
82.	El-Afuv:	The Pardonner Isaiah 43:25 / Hajj 22:60
83.	Er-Raûf:	The Kind Psalms 86:15 / Bakara 2:143

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

67.	El-Vâhid:	The Unique Isaiah 46:9-10 / Nisa 4:171
68.	Es-Samed:	The Eternal Romans 1:20 / İhlas 112:2
69.	El-Kâdir:	The Omnipotent Genesis 17:1 / Bakara 2:20 & 284
70.	El-Muktedir:	The Dominant 1 Timothy / Kehf 18:45
71.	El-Mukaddim:	The Expediter Isaiah 52:12 / Nahl 16:61
72.	El-Mu'ahhkir:	The Delayer 2 Thessalonians 2:6-7 / İbrahim 14:10 & 42
73.	El-Evvel:	The First Isaiah 44:6 / Hadid 57:3
74.	El-Âhir:	The Last Revelation 22:13 / Hadid 57:3
75.	Ez-Zâhir:	The Perceptible Romans 1:20 / Hadid 57:3
76.	El-Bâtin:	The Hidden Job 37:23 / Hadid 57:3
77.	El-Vâlî:	The Governor Psalms 146:10 / A'raf 7:196
78.	El-Müteâlî:	The Exalted Psalms 147: / Ra'd 13:9
79.	El-Berr:	The Beneficent Exodus 34:6 / Tur 52:28
80.	Et-Tevvâb:	The Repentant Joel 2:12-14 / Bakara 2:37
81.	El-Müntekim:	The Avenger Deuteronomy 32:35,43 / Sejde 32:22
82.	El-Afuv:	The Pardonner Isaiah 43:25 / Hajj 22:60
83.	Er-Raûf:	The Kind Psalms 86:15 / Bakara 2:143

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

67.	El-Vâhid:	The Unique Isaiah 46:9-10 / Nisa 4:171
68.	Es-Samed:	The Eternal Romans 1:20 / İhlas 112:2
69.	El-Kâdir:	The Omnipotent Genesis 17:1 / Bakara 2:20 & 284
70.	El-Muktedir:	The Dominant 1 Timothy / Kehf 18:45
71.	El-Mukaddim:	The Expediter Isaiah 52:12 / Nahl 16:61
72.	El-Mu'ahhkir:	The Delayer 2 Thessalonians 2:6-7 / İbrahim 14:10 & 42
73.	El-Evvel:	The First Isaiah 44:6 / Hadid 57:3
74.	El-Âhir:	The Last Revelation 22:13 / Hadid 57:3
75.	Ez-Zâhir:	The Perceptible Romans 1:20 / Hadid 57:3
76.	El-Bâtin:	The Hidden Job 37:23 / Hadid 57:3
77.	El-Vâlî:	The Governor Psalms 146:10 / A'raf 7:196
78.	El-Müteâlî:	The Exalted Psalms 147: / Ra'd 13:9
79.	El-Berr:	The Beneficent Exodus 34:6 / Tur 52:28
80.	Et-Tevvâb:	The Repentant Joel 2:12-14 / Bakara 2:37
81.	El-Müntekim:	The Avenger Deuteronomy 32:35,43 / Sejde 32:22
82.	El-Afuv:	The Pardonner Isaiah 43:25 / Hajj 22:60
83.	Er-Raûf:	The Kind Psalms 86:15 / Bakara 2:143

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

84. **Mâlik-ül-Mülk:** The Owner of Everything
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Al-i İmran 3:26
85. **Zül-Celâli vel İkrâm:** Lord of Majesty and Honour
2 Chronicles 2:5 / Rahman 55:27 & 78
86. **El-Muksit:** The Equitalbe
Psalms 98:8-9 / Al-i İmran 3:18
87. **El-Jâmi:** The Gatherer
Isaiah 23:3 / Al-i İmran
88. **El-Ganiyy:** The Rich
1 Chronicles 29:12 / Bakara 2:267
89. **El-Mugnî:** The Enricher
Philippians 4:19 / Nisa 4:131
90. **El-Mâni:** The Preventer
Genesis 30:2 / Not found in the Kur'an
91. **Ed-Dârr:** The Afflicter
Ruth 1:21 / Fetih 48:11
92. **En-Nâfi:** The Blesser
Deuteronomy 28:1-2 & 13 / Rum 30:37
93. **En-Nûr:** The Light
Isaiah 60:19 / Nur 24:35
94. **El-Hâdi:** The Guide
Isaiah 29:11 / Hajj 22:54
95. **El-Bedi:** The Originator
Deuteronomy 33:26 / En'am 6:101
96. **El-Bâki:** The Everlasting
Isaiah 44:6 / Taha 20:73
97. **El-Vâris:** The Inheritor
Colossians 1:15-16 / Hijr 15:23-24
98. **Er-Reşid:** Th Orthodox
Isaiah 58:11 / Kehf 18:24
99. **Es-Sabûr:** The Patient
Exodus 34:6-7 / Not found in the Kur'an

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

84. **Mâlik-ül-Mülk:** The Owner of Everything
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Al-i İmran 3:26
85. **Zül-Celâli vel İkrâm:** Lord of Majesty and Honour
2 Chronicles 2:5 / Rahman 55:27 & 78
86. **El-Muksit:** The Equitalbe
Psalms 98:8-9 / Al-i İmran 3:18
87. **El-Jâmi:** The Gatherer
Isaiah 23:3 / Al-i İmran
88. **El-Ganiyy:** The Rich
1 Chronicles 29:12 / Bakara 2:267
89. **El-Mugnî:** The Enricher
Philippians 4:19 / Nisa 4:131
90. **El-Mâni:** The Preventer
Genesis 30:2 / Not found in the Kur'an
91. **Ed-Dârr:** The Afflicter
Ruth 1:21 / Fetih 48:11
92. **En-Nâfi:** The Blesser
Deuteronomy 28:1-2 & 13 / Rum 30:37
93. **En-Nûr:** The Light
Isaiah 60:19 / Nur 24:35
94. **El-Hâdi:** The Guide
Isaiah 29:11 / Hajj 22:54
95. **El-Bedi:** The Originator
Deuteronomy 33:26 / En'am 6:101
96. **El-Bâki:** The Everlasting
Isaiah 44:6 / Taha 20:73
97. **El-Vâris:** The Inheritor
Colossians 1:15-16 / Hijr 15:23-24
98. **Er-Reşid:** Th Orthodox
Isaiah 58:11 / Kehf 18:24
99. **Es-Sabûr:** The Patient
Exodus 34:6-7 / Not found in the Kur'an

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

84. **Mâlik-ül-Mülk:** The Owner of Everything
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Al-i İmran 3:26
85. **Zül-Celâli vel İkrâm:** Lord of Majesty and Honour
2 Chronicles 2:5 / Rahman 55:27 & 78
86. **El-Muksit:** The Equitalbe
Psalms 98:8-9 / Al-i İmran 3:18
87. **El-Jâmi:** The Gatherer
Isaiah 23:3 / Al-i İmran
88. **El-Ganiyy:** The Rich
1 Chronicles 29:12 / Bakara 2:267
89. **El-Mugnî:** The Enricher
Philippians 4:19 / Nisa 4:131
90. **El-Mâni:** The Preventer
Genesis 30:2 / Not found in the Kur'an
91. **Ed-Dârr:** The Afflicter
Ruth 1:21 / Fetih 48:11
92. **En-Nâfi:** The Blesser
Deuteronomy 28:1-2 & 13 / Rum 30:37
93. **En-Nûr:** The Light
Isaiah 60:19 / Nur 24:35
94. **El-Hâdi:** The Guide
Isaiah 29:11 / Hajj 22:54
95. **El-Bedi:** The Originator
Deuteronomy 33:26 / En'am 6:101
96. **El-Bâki:** The Everlasting
Isaiah 44:6 / Taha 20:73
97. **El-Vâris:** The Inheritor
Colossians 1:15-16 / Hijr 15:23-24
98. **Er-Reşid:** Th Orthodox
Isaiah 58:11 / Kehf 18:24
99. **Es-Sabûr:** The Patient
Exodus 34:6-7 / Not found in the Kur'an

The 99 Names of God in the Esmâül-Hüsna

84. **Mâlik-ül-Mülk:** The Owner of Everything
1 Chronicles 29:11 / Al-i İmran 3:26
85. **Zül-Celâli vel İkrâm:** Lord of Majesty and Honour
2 Chronicles 2:5 / Rahman 55:27 & 78
86. **El-Muksit:** The Equitalbe
Psalms 98:8-9 / Al-i İmran 3:18
87. **El-Jâmi:** The Gatherer
Isaiah 23:3 / Al-i İmran
88. **El-Ganiyy:** The Rich
1 Chronicles 29:12 / Bakara 2:267
89. **El-Mugnî:** The Enricher
Philippians 4:19 / Nisa 4:131
90. **El-Mâni:** The Preventer
Genesis 30:2 / Not found in the Kur'an
91. **Ed-Dârr:** The Afflicter
Ruth 1:21 / Fetih 48:11
92. **En-Nâfi:** The Blesser
Deuteronomy 28:1-2 & 13 / Rum 30:37
93. **En-Nûr:** The Light
Isaiah 60:19 / Nur 24:35
94. **El-Hâdi:** The Guide
Isaiah 29:11 / Hajj 22:54
95. **El-Bedi:** The Originator
Deuteronomy 33:26 / En'am 6:101
96. **El-Bâki:** The Everlasting
Isaiah 44:6 / Taha 20:73
97. **El-Vâris:** The Inheritor
Colossians 1:15-16 / Hijr 15:23-24
98. **Er-Reşid:** Th Orthodox
Isaiah 58:11 / Kehf 18:24
99. **Es-Sabûr:** The Patient
Exodus 34:6-7 / Not found in the Kur'an

7.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

1. Gen. 3:15	Born of a woman	Gal. 4:4
2. Isa. 7:14	Virgin birth	Mat. 1:18-25
3. Psalms 2:7	Son of God	Mat. 3:17,16:16
4. Gen. 22:18	Seed of Abraham	Mat. 1:1
5. Gen. 21:12	Seed of Isacc	Luke 3:23-24
6. Deut..24:17	Seed of Jacob	Luke 1:33
7. Gen. 49:10	From the Tribe of Judah	Heb. 7:14
8. Gen. 11:1	Seed of Jesse	Luke 3:23 & 32
9. Jer. 23:5	Seed of David	Rev. 22:16
10. Micah 5:2	Born at Bethlehem	Mat. 2:1
11. Psalm 72:10	Presents given	Mat. 2:1 & 11
12. Jer. 31:15	Herod kills infants	Mat. 2:16
13. Micah 5:2	His pre-existence	Col. 1:17
14. Psalm 110:1	He will be called Lord	Luke 2:11
15. Isa. 7. :14	His name will be Emmanuel	Mat. 1:23
16. Deut.18:18	He will be a prophet	Mat. 21:11
17. Psalm. 110:4	He will be a priest	Heb. 3:1, 5:5-6
18. Psalm. 2:6	He will be a King	John 18:33-38
19. Isa. 33:22	He will be a Judge	John 5:30
20. Isa. 11:2	Anointed by the Holy Spirit	Mat. 3:16-17
21. Psalm. 69:9	His zeal for God	John 2:15-17
22. Isa. 40:3	His forerunner	Mat. 3:1-2
23. Isa. 9:1-2	His Mission to begin in Galilee	Mat. 4:12-17
24. Isa. 35:5-6	His miracles	Mat. 9:35
25. Psalm 78:2	His use of parables	Mat. 13:34
26. Jer. 7:11	Entrance into the temple	Mat. 21:12-13
27. Zech. 9:9	Enters Jerusalem on a donkey	Luke 19:35
28. Isa. 60:3	A light to the Gentiles	Acts 13:47-48
29. Psalm 16:10	His resurrection	Acts 2:31
30. Psaln 68:18	His ascension	Acts 1:9

7.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

1. Gen. 3:15	Born of a woman	Gal. 4:4
2. Isa. 7:14	Virgin birth	Mat. 1:18-25
3. Psalms 2:7	Son of God	Mat. 3:17,16:16
4. Gen. 22:18	Seed of Abraham	Mat. 1:1
5. Gen. 21:12	Seed of Isacc	Luke 3:23-24
6. Deut..24:17	Seed of Jacob	Luke 1:33
7. Gen. 49:10	From the Tribe of Judah	Heb. 7:14
8. Gen. 11:1	Seed of Jesse	Luke 3:23 & 32
9. Jer. 23:5	Seed of David	Rev. 22:16
10. Micah 5:2	Born at Bethlehem	Mat. 2:1
11. Psalm 72:10	Presents given	Mat. 2:1 & 11
12. Jer. 31:15	Herod kills infants	Mat. 2:16
13. Micah 5:2	His pre-existence	Col. 1:17
14. Psalm 110:1	He will be called Lord	Luke 2:11
15. Isa. 7. :14	His name will be Emmanuel	Mat. 1:23
16. Deut.18:18	He will be a prophet	Mat. 21:11
17. Psalm. 110:4	He will be a priest	Heb. 3:1, 5:5-6
18. Psalm. 2:6	He will be a King	John 18:33-38
19. Isa. 33:22	He will be a Judge	John 5:30
20. Isa. 11:2	Anointed by the Holy Spirit	Mat. 3:16-17
21. Psalm. 69:9	His zeal for God	John 2:15-17
22. Isa. 40:3	His forerunner	Mat. 3:1-2
23. Isa. 9:1-2	His Mission to begin in Galilee	Mat. 4:12-17
24. Isa. 35:5-6	His miracles	Mat. 9:35
25. Psalm 78:2	His use of parables	Mat. 13:34
26. Jer. 7:11	Entrance into the temple	Mat. 21:12-13
27. Zech. 9:9	Enters Jerusalem on a donkey	Luke 19:35
28. Isa. 60:3	A light to the Gentiles	Acts 13:47-48
29. Psalm 16:10	His resurrection	Acts 2:31
30. Psaln 68:18	His ascension	Acts 1:9

7.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

1. Gen. 3:15	Born of a woman	Gal. 4:4
2. Isa. 7:14	Virgin birth	Mat. 1:18-25
3. Psalms 2:7	Son of God	Mat. 3:17,16:16
4. Gen. 22:18	Seed of Abraham	Mat. 1:1
5. Gen. 21:12	Seed of Isacc	Luke 3:23-24
6. Deut..24:17	Seed of Jacob	Luke 1:33
7. Gen. 49:10	From the Tribe of Judah	Heb. 7:14
8. Gen. 11:1	Seed of Jesse	Luke 3:23 & 32
9. Jer. 23:5	Seed of David	Rev. 22:16
10. Micah 5:2	Born at Bethlehem	Mat. 2:1
11. Psalm 72:10	Presents given	Mat. 2:1 & 11
12. Jer. 31:15	Herod kills infants	Mat. 2:16
13. Micah 5:2	His pre-existence	Col. 1:17
14. Psalm 110:1	He will be called Lord	Luke 2:11
15. Isa. 7. :14	His name will be Emmanuel	Mat. 1:23
16. Deut.18:18	He will be a prophet	Mat. 21:11
17. Psalm. 110:4	He will be a priest	Heb. 3:1, 5:5-6
18. Psalm. 2:6	He will be a King	John 18:33-38
19. Isa. 33:22	He will be a Judge	John 5:30
20. Isa. 11:2	Anointed by the Holy Spirit	Mat. 3:16-17
21. Psalm. 69:9	His zeal for God	John 2:15-17
22. Isa. 40:3	His forerunner	Mat. 3:1-2
23. Isa. 9:1-2	His Mission to begin in Galilee	Mat. 4:12-17
24. Isa. 35:5-6	His miracles	Mat. 9:35
25. Psalm 78:2	His use of parables	Mat. 13:34
26. Jer. 7:11	Entrance into the temple	Mat. 21:12-13
27. Zech. 9:9	Enters Jerusalem on a donkey	Luke 19:35
28. Isa. 60:3	A light to the Gentiles	Acts 13:47-48
29. Psalm 16:10	His resurrection	Acts 2:31
30. Psaln 68:18	His ascension	Acts 1:9

7.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

1. Gen. 3:15	Born of a woman	Gal. 4:4
2. Isa. 7:14	Virgin birth	Mat. 1:18-25
3. Psalms 2:7	Son of God	Mat. 3:17,16:16
4. Gen. 22:18	Seed of Abraham	Mat. 1:1
5. Gen. 21:12	Seed of Isacc	Luke 3:23-24
6. Deut..24:17	Seed of Jacob	Luke 1:33
7. Gen. 49:10	From the Tribe of Judah	Heb. 7:14
8. Gen. 11:1	Seed of Jesse	Luke 3:23 & 32
9. Jer. 23:5	Seed of David	Rev. 22:16
10. Micah 5:2	Born at Bethlehem	Mat. 2:1
11. Psalm 72:10	Presents given	Mat. 2:1 & 11
12. Jer. 31:15	Herod kills infants	Mat. 2:16
13. Micah 5:2	His pre-existence	Col. 1:17
14. Psalm 110:1	He will be called Lord	Luke 2:11
15. Isa. 7. :14	His name will be Emmanuel	Mat. 1:23
16. Deut.18:18	He will be a prophet	Mat. 21:11
17. Psalm. 110:4	He will be a priest	Heb. 3:1, 5:5-6
18. Psalm. 2:6	He will be a King	John 18:33-38
19. Isa. 33:22	He will be a Judge	John 5:30
20. Isa. 11:2	Anointed by the Holy Spirit	Mat. 3:16-17
21. Psalm. 69:9	His zeal for God	John 2:15-17
22. Isa. 40:3	His forerunner	Mat. 3:1-2
23. Isa. 9:1-2	His Mission to begin in Galilee	Mat. 4:12-17
24. Isa. 35:5-6	His miracles	Mat. 9:35
25. Psalm 78:2	His use of parables	Mat. 13:34
26. Jer. 7:11	Entrance into the temple	Mat. 21:12-13
27. Zech. 9:9	Enters Jerusalem on a donkey	Luke 19:35
28. Isa. 60:3	A light to the Gentiles	Acts 13:47-48
29. Psalm 16:10	His resurrection	Acts 2:31
30. Psaln 68:18	His ascension	Acts 1:9

8.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

31.	Psalm 110:1	Seated at God's right hand	Heb. 1:3
32.	Psalm. 41:9	Betrayed by his friends	Mat. 10:4
33.	Zech. 11:12	Sold for 30 pieces of silver	Mat. 26:15
34.	Zech. 11:3	Money thrown into the temple	Mat. 27:5
35.	Zech. 11:13	Field bought with the blood money	Mat. 27:7
36.	Zech. 13:7	His disciples forsake him	Mat. 14:50
37.	Psalm 35:11	Accused by a false witnesses	Mat. 26:59-6
38.	İsa. 53:7	He was silent when accused	Mark 15:3-5
39.	İsa. 53:5	Wounded and bruised	Mat. 27:26
40.	İsa. 50:6	Spit upon and smitten	Mat. 26:67
41.	Psalm 22:7-8	Made mockery of	Mat. 27:31
42.	Psalm 109:24	Falls under the cross	Luke 23:26
43.	Psalm. 22:16	His hands and feet pierced	Luke 23:33
44.	İsa. 53:12	Crucified with thieves	Mat. 27:38
45.	İsa. 53:12	Prays for his enemies	Luke 23:34
46.	İsa. 53:3	Rejected by his own people	John 7:5
47.	Psalm. 69:4	Hated without a reason	John 15:25
48.	Psalm. 38:11	Friends stay far away from him	Luke 23:49
49.	Psalm 109:25	People wagged their heads	Mat. 27:39
50.	Psalm 22:17	People stared a him	Luke 23:35
51.	Psalm 22:18	Gambling for his robe	John 19:23-24
52.	Psalm 69:21	He became thirsty	John 19:28
53.	Psalm 69:21	Vinegar and gall were given	Mat. 27:3
54.	Psalm 22:1	His cry a being forsaken	Mat. 27:34
55.	Psalm 31:5	His giving up the spirit	Luke 23:46
56.	Psalm 34:20	Bones are not broken	John 19:33
57.	Psalm. 22:14	His heart is broken	John 19:34
58.	Zek. 12:10	Side pierced with a spear	John 19:34
59.	Amos 8:9	Darkness covers the land	Mat. 27:45
60.	İsa. 53:9	Buried in a rich a rich man's grave	Mat. 27:56-60

8.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

31.	Psalm 110:1	Seated at God's right hand	Heb. 1:3
32.	Psalm. 41:9	Betrayed by his friends	Mat. 10:4
33.	Zech. 11:12	Sold for 30 pieces of silver	Mat. 26:15
34.	Zech. 11:3	Money thrown into the temple	Mat. 27:5
35.	Zech. 11:13	Field bought with the blood money	Mat. 27:7
36.	Zech. 13:7	His disciples forsake him	Mat. 14:50
37.	Psalm 35:11	Accused by a false witnesses	Mat. 26:59-6
38.	İsa. 53:7	He was silent when accused	Mark 15:3-5
39.	İsa. 53:5	Wounded and bruised	Mat. 27:26
40.	İsa. 50:6	Spit upon and smitten	Mat. 26:67
41.	Psalm 22:7-8	Made mockery of	Mat. 27:31
42.	Psalm 109:24	Falls under the cross	Luke 23:26
43.	Psalm. 22:16	His hands and feet pierced	Luke 23:33
44.	İsa. 53:12	Crucified with thieves	Mat. 27:38
45.	İsa. 53:12	Prays for his enemies	Luke 23:34
46.	İsa. 53:3	Rejected by his own people	John 7:5
47.	Psalm. 69:4	Hated without a reason	John 15:25
48.	Psalm. 38:11	Friends stay far away from him	Luke 23:49
49.	Psalm 109:25	People wagged their heads	Mat. 27:39
50.	Psalm 22:17	People stared a him	Luke 23:35
51.	Psalm 22:18	Gambling for his robe	John 19:23-24
52.	Psalm 69:21	He became thirsty	John 19:28
53.	Psalm 69:21	Vinegar and gall were given	Mat. 27:3
54.	Psalm 22:1	His cry a being forsaken	Mat. 27:34
55.	Psalm 31:5	His giving up the spirit	Luke 23:46
56.	Psalm 34:20	Bones are not broken	John 19:33
57.	Psalm. 22:14	His heart is broken	John 19:34
58.	Zek. 12:10	Side pierced with a spear	John 19:34
59.	Amos 8:9	Darkness covers the land	Mat. 27:45
60.	İsa. 53:9	Buried in a rich a rich man's grave	Mat. 27:56-60

8.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

31.	Psalm 110:1	Seated at God's right hand	Heb. 1:3
32.	Psalm. 41:9	Betrayed by his friends	Mat. 10:4
33.	Zech. 11:12	Sold for 30 pieces of silver	Mat. 26:15
34.	Zech. 11:3	Money thrown into the temple	Mat. 27:5
35.	Zech. 11:13	Field bought with the blood money	Mat. 27:7
36.	Zech. 13:7	His disciples forsake him	Mat. 14:50
37.	Psalm 35:11	Accused by a false witnesses	Mat. 26:59-6
38.	İsa. 53:7	He was silent when accused	Mark 15:3-5
39.	İsa. 53:5	Wounded and bruised	Mat. 27:26
40.	İsa. 50:6	Spit upon and smitten	Mat. 26:67
41.	Psalm 22:7-8	Made mockery of	Mat. 27:31
42.	Psalm 109:24	Falls under the cross	Luke 23:26
43.	Psalm. 22:16	His hands and feet pierced	Luke 23:33
44.	İsa. 53:12	Crucified with thieves	Mat. 27:38
45.	İsa. 53:12	Prays for his enemies	Luke 23:34
46.	İsa. 53:3	Rejected by his own people	John 7:5
47.	Psalm. 69:4	Hated without a reason	John 15:25
48.	Psalm. 38:11	Friends stay far away from him	Luke 23:49
49.	Psalm 109:25	People wagged their heads	Mat. 27:39
50.	Psalm 22:17	People stared a him	Luke 23:35
51.	Psalm 22:18	Gambling for his robe	John 19:23-24
52.	Psalm 69:21	He became thirsty	John 19:28
53.	Psalm 69:21	Vinegar and gall were given	Mat. 27:3
54.	Psalm 22:1	His cry a being forsaken	Mat. 27:34
55.	Psalm 31:5	His giving up the spirit	Luke 23:46
56.	Psalm 34:20	Bones are not broken	John 19:33
57.	Psalm. 22:14	His heart is broken	John 19:34
58.	Zek. 12:10	Side pierced with a spear	John 19:34
59.	Amos 8:9	Darkness covers the land	Mat. 27:45
60.	İsa. 53:9	Buried in a rich a rich man's grave	Mat. 27:56-60

8.

Old Testament Prophecies about Christ

31.	Psalm 110:1	Seated at God's right hand	Heb. 1:3
32.	Psalm. 41:9	Betrayed by his friends	Mat. 10:4
33.	Zech. 11:12	Sold for 30 pieces of silver	Mat. 26:15
34.	Zech. 11:3	Money thrown into the temple	Mat. 27:5
35.	Zech. 11:13	Field bought with the blood money	Mat. 27:7
36.	Zech. 13:7	His disciples forsake him	Mat. 14:50
37.	Psalm 35:11	Accused by a false witnesses	Mat. 26:59-6
38.	İsa. 53:7	He was silent when accused	Mark 15:3-5
39.	İsa. 53:5	Wounded and bruised	Mat. 27:26
40.	İsa. 50:6	Spit upon and smitten	Mat. 26:67
41.	Psalm 22:7-8	Made mockery of	Mat. 27:31
42.	Psalm 109:24	Falls under the cross	Luke 23:26
43.	Psalm. 22:16	His hands and feet pierced	Luke 23:33
44.	İsa. 53:12	Crucified with thieves	Mat. 27:38
45.	İsa. 53:12	Prays for his enemies	Luke 23:34
46.	İsa. 53:3	Rejected by his own people	John 7:5
47.	Psalm. 69:4	Hated without a reason	John 15:25
48.	Psalm. 38:11	Friends stay far away from him	Luke 23:49
49.	Psalm 109:25	People wagged their heads	Mat. 27:39
50.	Psalm 22:17	People stared a him	Luke 23:35
51.	Psalm 22:18	Gambling for his robe	John 19:23-24
52.	Psalm 69:21	He became thirsty	John 19:28
53.	Psalm 69:21	Vinegar and gall were given	Mat. 27:3
54.	Psalm 22:1	His cry a being forsaken	Mat. 27:34
55.	Psalm 31:5	His giving up the spirit	Luke 23:46
56.	Psalm 34:20	Bones are not broken	John 19:33
57.	Psalm. 22:14	His heart is broken	John 19:34
58.	Zek. 12:10	Side pierced with a spear	John 19:34
59.	Amos 8:9	Darkness covers the land	Mat. 27:45
60.	İsa. 53:9	Buried in a rich a rich man's grave	Mat. 27:56-60

9.

Points of Agreement Between
the Bible and the Kur'an

1. **God chose to communicate the Scriptures specifically through the Jews! (No. 3)**
Rom. 3:1-2; 9:4; 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:47 & 122; Ankebut 29:27; Jathiya 45:16.
2. **God wants believers today to read and obey all of the Holy Books which He has sent. (No. 14)**
John 12:48; 14:15; 21-24; 1 John 2:24; 1 Tim. 4:15-16; 2 Tim. 2:15; / Bakara 2:130; Al-i İmran 3:50,55,79,84,119; Zumar 39:9; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63.
3. **Obedience to the Word of God the primary condition to receive God's "blessing". (No. 15)**
Deut. 11:26-27; 28:1 & 13; 30:19; John 14:15 & 21; 15:10 / Bakara 2:2-4.
4. **Those who refuse to read and obey the Bible put themselves under the curse of being a non-believer? (Kâfir) (No. 16)**
Num. 15:31; Deut. 28:15; Isa. 5:11-13; Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25-29 / Araf 7:36,40-49; Ankebut 29:46-47.
5. **The character and nature attributes of Allah are in agreement. (Esmaul-Husna) (No. 26)**
Isa. 40:28; 46:9-10 / Bakara 2:255; Kehf 18:45; Hashr 59:23.
6. **When God refers to Himself, He speaks in the first person plural "We"? (No. 33)**
Gen.1:26; 3:22; 11:6-7; Isa. 6:8; John 17:11 / Enbiya 21:35,73,91; Vakia 56:57-59,64,69, & 72; İnsan 76:23.
7. **It is forbidden to prostrate oneself before anyone other than God Himself. (No. 49)**
Ex. 20:2-5; 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; 22:8-9; Mat. 4:10; Acts 10:25-26 / İsra 17:23; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
8. **The virgin birth of Christ is accepted. (No. 66)**
Isa. 7:14; Mat. 1:18; Luka 1:26-35 / Meryem 19:16-22; Enbiya 21:91.
9. **The sinlessness of Christ is accepted. (No.67)**
Mar. 1:24; John 7:18; 8:46; 2 Cor. 5:21; 1 Pet. 1:18-20; 1 Pet. 2:21-22; 1 John 3:5 / Bakara 2:87, 253; Meryem 19:19.
10. **The miracles of Christ are accepted. (No. 69)**
Mar. 1:40-45; 4:35-41; 6:35-44, 48; John 11:14-44 / Al-i İmran 3:45-50; Maide 5:110.

9.

Points of Agreement Between
the Bible and the Kur'an

1. **God chose to communicate the Scriptures specifically through the Jews! (No. 3)**
Rom. 3:1-2; 9:4; 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:47 & 122; Ankebut 29:27; Jathiya 45:16.
2. **God wants believers today to read and obey all of the Holy Books which He has sent. (No. 14)**
John 12:48; 14:15; 21-24; 1 John 2:24; 1 Tim. 4:15-16; 2 Tim. 2:15; / Bakara 2:130; Al-i İmran 3:50,55,79,84,119; Zumar 39:9; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63.
3. **Obedience to the Word of God the primary condition to receive God's "blessing". (No. 15)**
Deut. 11:26-27; 28:1 & 13; 30:19; John 14:15 & 21; 15:10 / Bakara 2:2-4.
4. **Those who refuse to read and obey the Bible put themselves under the curse of being a non-believer? (Kâfir) (No. 16)**
Num. 15:31; Deut. 28:15; Isa. 5:11-13; Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25-29 / Araf 7:36,40-49; Ankebut 29:46-47.
5. **The character and nature attributes of Allah are in agreement. (Esmaul-Husna) (No. 26)**
Isa. 40:28; 46:9-10 / Bakara 2:255; Kehf 18:45; Hashr 59:23.
6. **When God refers to Himself, He speaks in the first person plural "We"? (No. 33)**
Gen.1:26; 3:22; 11:6-7; Isa. 6:8; John 17:11 / Enbiya 21:35,73,91; Vakia 56:57-59,64,69, & 72; İnsan 76:23.
7. **It is forbidden to prostrate oneself before anyone other than God Himself. (No. 49)**
Ex. 20:2-5; 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; 22:8-9; Mat. 4:10; Acts 10:25-26 / İsra 17:23; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
8. **The virgin birth of Christ is accepted. (No. 66)**
Isa. 7:14; Mat. 1:18; Luka 1:26-35 / Meryem 19:16-22; Enbiya 21:91.
9. **The sinlessness of Christ is accepted. (No.67)**
Mar. 1:24; John 7:18; 8:46; 2 Cor. 5:21; 1 Pet. 1:18-20; 1 Pet. 2:21-22; 1 John 3:5 / Bakara 2:87, 253; Meryem 19:19.
10. **The miracles of Christ are accepted. (No. 69)**
Mar. 1:40-45; 4:35-41; 6:35-44, 48; John 11:14-44 / Al-i İmran 3:45-50; Maide 5:110.

9.

Points of Agreement Between
the Bible and the Kur'an

1. **God chose to communicate the Scriptures specifically through the Jews! (No. 3)**
Rom. 3:1-2; 9:4; 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:47 & 122; Ankebut 29:27; Jathiya 45:16.
2. **God wants believers today to read and obey all of the Holy Books which He has sent. (No. 14)**
John 12:48; 14:15; 21-24; 1 John 2:24; 1 Tim. 4:15-16; 2 Tim. 2:15; / Bakara 2:130; Al-i İmran 3:50,55,79,84,119; Zumar 39:9; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63.
3. **Obedience to the Word of God the primary condition to receive God's "blessing". (No. 15)**
Deut. 11:26-27; 28:1 & 13; 30:19; John 14:15 & 21; 15:10 / Bakara 2:2-4.
4. **Those who refuse to read and obey the Bible put themselves under the curse of being a non-believer? (Kâfir) (No. 16)**
Num. 15:31; Deut. 28:15; Isa. 5:11-13; Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25-29 / Araf 7:36,40-49; Ankebut 29:46-47.
5. **The character and nature attributes of Allah are in agreement. (Esmaul-Husna) (No. 26)**
Isa. 40:28; 46:9-10 / Bakara 2:255; Kehf 18:45; Hashr 59:23.
6. **When God refers to Himself, He speaks in the first person plural "We"? (No. 33)**
Gen.1:26; 3:22; 11:6-7; Isa. 6:8; John 17:11 / Enbiya 21:35,73,91; Vakia 56:57-59,64,69, & 72; İnsan 76:23.
7. **It is forbidden to prostrate oneself before anyone other than God Himself. (No. 49)**
Ex. 20:2-5; 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; 22:8-9; Mat. 4:10; Acts 10:25-26 / İsra 17:23; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
8. **The virgin birth of Christ is accepted. (No. 66)**
Isa. 7:14; Mat. 1:18; Luka 1:26-35 / Meryem 19:16-22; Enbiya 21:91.
9. **The sinlessness of Christ is accepted. (No.67)**
Mar. 1:24; John 7:18; 8:46; 2 Cor. 5:21; 1 Pet. 1:18-20; 1 Pet. 2:21-22; 1 John 3:5 / Bakara 2:87, 253; Meryem 19:19.
10. **The miracles of Christ are accepted. (No. 69)**
Mar. 1:40-45; 4:35-41; 6:35-44, 48; John 11:14-44 / Al-i İmran 3:45-50; Maide 5:110.

9.

Points of Agreement Between
the Bible and the Kur'an

1. **God chose to communicate the Scriptures specifically through the Jews! (No. 3)**
Rom. 3:1-2; 9:4; 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:47 & 122; Ankebut 29:27; Jathiya 45:16.
2. **God wants believers today to read and obey all of the Holy Books which He has sent. (No. 14)**
John 12:48; 14:15; 21-24; 1 John 2:24; 1 Tim. 4:15-16; 2 Tim. 2:15; / Bakara 2:130; Al-i İmran 3:50,55,79,84,119; Zumar 39:9; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63.
3. **Obedience to the Word of God the primary condition to receive God's "blessing". (No. 15)**
Deut. 11:26-27; 28:1 & 13; 30:19; John 14:15 & 21; 15:10 / Bakara 2:2-4.
4. **Those who refuse to read and obey the Bible put themselves under the curse of being a non-believer? (Kâfir) (No. 16)**
Num. 15:31; Deut. 28:15; Isa. 5:11-13; Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25-29 / Araf 7:36,40-49; Ankebut 29:46-47.
5. **The character and nature attributes of Allah are in agreement. (Esmaul-Husna) (No. 26)**
Isa. 40:28; 46:9-10 / Bakara 2:255; Kehf 18:45; Hashr 59:23.
6. **When God refers to Himself, He speaks in the first person plural "We"? (No. 33)**
Gen.1:26; 3:22; 11:6-7; Isa. 6:8; John 17:11 / Enbiya 21:35,73,91; Vakia 56:57-59,64,69, & 72; İnsan 76:23.
7. **It is forbidden to prostrate oneself before anyone other than God Himself. (No. 49)**
Ex. 20:2-5; 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; 22:8-9; Mat. 4:10; Acts 10:25-26 / İsra 17:23; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
8. **The virgin birth of Christ is accepted. (No. 66)**
Isa. 7:14; Mat. 1:18; Luka 1:26-35 / Meryem 19:16-22; Enbiya 21:91.
9. **The sinlessness of Christ is accepted. (No.67)**
Mar. 1:24; John 7:18; 8:46; 2 Cor. 5:21; 1 Pet. 1:18-20; 1 Pet. 2:21-22; 1 John 3:5 / Bakara 2:87, 253; Meryem 19:19.
10. **The miracles of Christ are accepted. (No. 69)**
Mar. 1:40-45; 4:35-41; 6:35-44, 48; John 11:14-44 / Al-i İmran 3:45-50; Maide 5:110.

10.

Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an

- 11. **Jesus Christ is the living Word of God. (No.72)**
John 1:1-4 & 14, 6:63, 8:58, Rev. 19:13-16 / Al-i İmran 3:45, Nisa 4:157 & 171
- 12. **The death of Christ was foretold by the prophets. (No. 86)**
Psalm 22:1-31, Isa. 5:1-12, Daniel 9:26 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Meryem 19:30-33
- 13. **Jesus Christ is alive today and is expected to return. (No. 89)**
John 14:2-3, Rev. 2:25, 22:12 & 20 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Nisa 4:157-158, Zuhruf 43:57 & 61
- 14. **Muhammad, was a sinner like other normal people. (No.94 & 101)**
1 Kings 8:46, Psalm 130:3, Prov. 20:9, Isa. 64:6, 1 John 1:8 / Yusuf 12:53, Nahl 16:61
- 15. **Sinners deserve to go to Hell. (No.103)**
Jer. 31:31, Hez. 18:4, Luke 12:5, Rom. 6:23, Rev. 20:15 / En'am 6:15, A'raf 7:41, Yunus 10:27
- 16. **God will raise the dead and judge all sinners on the Day of Judgement. (No. 127)**
Psalm 96:12-13, Heb. 9:27, 2 Pet. 2:9, Rev. 20:12-15 / Bakara 2:113, Al-i İmran 3:185, Nisa 4:87
- 17. **God gives the promise or guarantee of eternal life to all true believers in Christ. (No.123)**
John 3:16, 36, 5:24, 10:27-28, 1 John 5:13 / Al-i İmran 3:55, 113-115, Maide 5:47 & 69
- 18. **Bir Müslüman Kitab-ı Mukaddes hakkında bir soru sormak isterse, bir Hristiyan sorabilir. (No.143)**
Acts 17:10-11, 1 Pet. 3:15 / Yunus 10:94, Maide 5:101, Nahl 16:43, Enbiya 21:7, Zuhruf 43:45
- 19. **The object of a Christian is to act like Christ and the object of a Muslim to act like Muhammad. (No.161)**
Luke 6:40, John 10:27-28, 14:15 & 23-24 / Al-i İmran 3:31 & 55, Nisa 4:80, Ahzab 33:21, Zuhruf 43:61 & 63
- 20. **There is no compulsion in religion. (No. 163)**
2 Tim. 2:24-25, Philemon 13-14, 1 Pet. 5:2 / Bakara 2:256, Al-i İmran 3:20, Nisa 4:90, Tevbe 9:23, Yunus 10:99-100, Hud 11:28, Kehf 18:29, Kaf 50:45, Gasiye 88:21-22

10.

Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an

- 11. **Jesus Christ is the living Word of God. (No.72)**
John 1:1-4 & 14, 6:63, 8:58, Rev. 19:13-16 / Al-i İmran 3:45, Nisa 4:157 & 171
- 12. **The death of Christ was foretold by the prophets. (No. 86)**
Psalm 22:1-31, Isa. 5:1-12, Daniel 9:26 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Meryem 19:30-33
- 13. **Jesus Christ is alive today and is expected to return. (No. 89)**
John 14:2-3, Rev. 2:25, 22:12 & 20 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Nisa 4:157-158, Zuhruf 43:57 & 61
- 14. **Muhammad, was a sinner like other normal people. (No.94 & 101)**
1 Kings 8:46, Psalm 130:3, Prov. 20:9, Isa. 64:6, 1 John 1:8 / Yusuf 12:53, Nahl 16:61
- 15. **Sinners deserve to go to Hell. (No.103)**
Jer. 31:31, Hez. 18:4, Luke 12:5, Rom. 6:23, Rev. 20:15 / En'am 6:15, A'raf 7:41, Yunus 10:27
- 16. **God will raise the dead and judge all sinners on the Day of Judgement. (No. 127)**
Psalm 96:12-13, Heb. 9:27, 2 Pet. 2:9, Rev. 20:12-15 / Bakara 2:113, Al-i İmran 3:185, Nisa 4:87
- 17. **God gives the promise or guarantee of eternal life to all true believers in Christ. (No.123)**
John 3:16, 36, 5:24, 10:27-28, 1 John 5:13 / Al-i İmran 3:55, 113-115, Maide 5:47 & 69
- 18. **Bir Müslüman Kitab-ı Mukaddes hakkında bir soru sormak isterse, bir Hristiyan sorabilir. (No.143)**
Acts 17:10-11, 1 Pet. 3:15 / Yunus 10:94, Maide 5:101, Nahl 16:43, Enbiya 21:7, Zuhruf 43:45
- 19. **The object of a Christian is to act like Christ and the object of a Muslim to act like Muhammad. (No.161)**
Luke 6:40, John 10:27-28, 14:15 & 23-24 / Al-i İmran 3:31 & 55, Nisa 4:80, Ahzab 33:21, Zuhruf 43:61 & 63
- 20. **There is no compulsion in religion. (No. 163)**
2 Tim. 2:24-25, Philemon 13-14, 1 Pet. 5:2 / Bakara 2:256, Al-i İmran 3:20, Nisa 4:90, Tevbe 9:23, Yunus 10:99-100, Hud 11:28, Kehf 18:29, Kaf 50:45, Gasiye 88:21-22

10.

Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an

- 11. **Jesus Christ is the living Word of God. (No.72)**
John 1:1-4 & 14, 6:63, 8:58, Rev. 19:13-16 / Al-i İmran 3:45, Nisa 4:157 & 171
- 12. **The death of Christ was foretold by the prophets. (No. 86)**
Psalm 22:1-31, Isa. 5:1-12, Daniel 9:26 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Meryem 19:30-33
- 13. **Jesus Christ is alive today and is expected to return. (No. 89)**
John 14:2-3, Rev. 2:25, 22:12 & 20 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Nisa 4:157-158, Zuhruf 43:57 & 61
- 14. **Muhammad, was a sinner like other normal people. (No.94 & 101)**
1 Kings 8:46, Psalm 130:3, Prov. 20:9, Isa. 64:6, 1 John 1:8 / Yusuf 12:53, Nahl 16:61
- 15. **Sinners deserve to go to Hell. (No.103)**
Jer. 31:31, Hez. 18:4, Luke 12:5, Rom. 6:23, Rev. 20:15 / En'am 6:15, A'raf 7:41, Yunus 10:27
- 16. **God will raise the dead and judge all sinners on the Day of Judgement. (No. 127)**
Psalm 96:12-13, Heb. 9:27, 2 Pet. 2:9, Rev. 20:12-15 / Bakara 2:113, Al-i İmran 3:185, Nisa 4:87
- 17. **God gives the promise or guarantee of eternal life to all true believers in Christ. (No.123)**
John 3:16, 36, 5:24, 10:27-28, 1 John 5:13 / Al-i İmran 3:55, 113-115, Maide 5:47 & 69
- 18. **Bir Müslüman Kitab-ı Mukaddes hakkında bir soru sormak isterse, bir Hristiyan sorabilir. (No.143)**
Acts 17:10-11, 1 Pet. 3:15 / Yunus 10:94, Maide 5:101, Nahl 16:43, Enbiya 21:7, Zuhruf 43:45
- 19. **The object of a Christian is to act like Christ and the object of a Muslim to act like Muhammad. (No.161)**
Luke 6:40, John 10:27-28, 14:15 & 23-24 / Al-i İmran 3:31 & 55, Nisa 4:80, Ahzab 33:21, Zuhruf 43:61 & 63
- 20. **There is no compulsion in religion. (No. 163)**
2 Tim. 2:24-25, Philemon 13-14, 1 Pet. 5:2 / Bakara 2:256, Al-i İmran 3:20, Nisa 4:90, Tevbe 9:23, Yunus 10:99-100, Hud 11:28, Kehf 18:29, Kaf 50:45, Gasiye 88:21-22

10.

Points of Agreement Between the Bible and the Kur'an

- 11. **Jesus Christ is the living Word of God. (No.72)**
John 1:1-4 & 14, 6:63, 8:58, Rev. 19:13-16 / Al-i İmran 3:45, Nisa 4:157 & 171
- 12. **The death of Christ was foretold by the prophets. (No. 86)**
Psalm 22:1-31, Isa. 5:1-12, Daniel 9:26 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Meryem 19:30-33
- 13. **Jesus Christ is alive today and is expected to return. (No. 89)**
John 14:2-3, Rev. 2:25, 22:12 & 20 / Al-i İmran 3:55, Nisa 4:157-158, Zuhruf 43:57 & 61
- 14. **Muhammad, was a sinner like other normal people. (No.94 & 101)**
1 Kings 8:46, Psalm 130:3, Prov. 20:9, Isa. 64:6, 1 John 1:8 / Yusuf 12:53, Nahl 16:61
- 15. **Sinners deserve to go to Hell. (No.103)**
Jer. 31:31, Hez. 18:4, Luke 12:5, Rom. 6:23, Rev. 20:15 / En'am 6:15, A'raf 7:41, Yunus 10:27
- 16. **God will raise the dead and judge all sinners on the Day of Judgement. (No. 127)**
Psalm 96:12-13, Heb. 9:27, 2 Pet. 2:9, Rev. 20:12-15 / Bakara 2:113, Al-i İmran 3:185, Nisa 4:87
- 17. **God gives the promise or guarantee of eternal life to all true believers in Christ. (No.123)**
John 3:16, 36, 5:24, 10:27-28, 1 John 5:13 / Al-i İmran 3:55, 113-115, Maide 5:47 & 69
- 18. **Bir Müslüman Kitab-ı Mukaddes hakkında bir soru sormak isterse, bir Hristiyan sorabilir. (No.143)**
Acts 17:10-11, 1 Pet. 3:15 / Yunus 10:94, Maide 5:101, Nahl 16:43, Enbiya 21:7, Zuhruf 43:45
- 19. **The object of a Christian is to act like Christ and the object of a Muslim to act like Muhammad. (No.161)**
Luke 6:40, John 10:27-28, 14:15 & 23-24 / Al-i İmran 3:31 & 55, Nisa 4:80, Ahzab 33:21, Zuhruf 43:61 & 63
- 20. **There is no compulsion in religion. (No. 163)**
2 Tim. 2:24-25, Philemon 13-14, 1 Pet. 5:2 / Bakara 2:256, Al-i İmran 3:20, Nisa 4:90, Tevbe 9:23, Yunus 10:99-100, Hud 11:28, Kehf 18:29, Kaf 50:45, Gasiye 88:21-22

11.

The Unchangable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

1. God wants to keep all of His Holy Books protected from changed and corruption! (Purpose)

Deut. 4:2, 12:32; Jer. 36:1-2, 22-23, 27-28 & 32; Rev. 22:-18-19 / A'raf 7:196; Hud 11:57; Hijr 15:9; Muhammad 47:111 & 32; Mujadele 58:10; Haşr 59:23; Hakka 69:44-47; Jinn 72:26-28

2. God Almighty is able to protect all of His Holy Books from change and corruption! (Power)

Deut. 29:29; Psalms 12:6-7; 146:5-6; Isa. 46:9-10; 55:11; Mar. 12:24; 13:31; Luke 16:17 / Bakara 2:220; En'am 6:115; Hajj 22:52; Lokman 31:27; Muhammad 47:32; Hakka 69:44-47; Buruj 85:21-22.

3. Logically, if God doesn't 'want' his Holy Books to be changed and if he is 'able' to protect them from being corrupted, then Satan, demons or mere men would never ever be able to change them!

Tevrat: Gen. 17:7 & 19; Deut. 7:9; 29:29; **Zebur:** Psalms 89:28-34; 119:89-90 & 160; **Nebim:** 2 Sam. 7:23-24; Isa. 34:16, 40:8 & 55:11 **İncil:** Mat. 5:18, 24:35, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:16 / **Kur'an** En'am 6:34, 6:115; Yunus 10:15 & 64; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Nahl 16:43-44; Enbiya 21:7,48, & 105; İsra 17:77; Kehf 18:27; Hajj 22:47 & 52; Ahzab 33:6; Fatir 35:43; Fussilet 41:41-43; Fetih 48:23; Kaf 50:29; Hakka 69:44-47.

4. Those who make the claim that "the Bible has been changed" are actually guilty of blaspheming the character attributes of God by implying that either:

1. God didn't know about it; or

2. God didn't care about it; or

3. God couldn't do anything about it!

(el-Alim, Er- Rahim - Rahman, El-Kadir)

Job 33:12; Psalms 103: 8 & 17-18; Isa. 14:24 & 27; 54:10, 55:11; Mar. 12:24; Heb. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20, 29, 32, 115, 231, & 255; Yunus 10:17; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Taha 20:1-9; Fussilet 41:41-42.

11.

The Unchangable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

1. God wants to keep all of His Holy Books protected from changed and corruption! (Purpose)

Deut. 4:2, 12:32; Jer. 36:1-2, 22-23, 27-28 & 32; Rev. 22:-18-19 / A'raf 7:196; Hud 11:57; Hijr 15:9; Muhammad 47:111 & 32; Mujadele 58:10; Haşr 59:23; Hakka 69:44-47; Jinn 72:26-28

2. God Almighty is able to protect all of His Holy Books from change and corruption! (Power)

Deut. 29:29; Psalms 12:6-7; 146:5-6; Isa. 46:9-10; 55:11; Mar. 12:24; 13:31; Luke 16:17 / Bakara 2:220; En'am 6:115; Hajj 22:52; Lokman 31:27; Muhammad 47:32; Hakka 69:44-47; Buruj 85:21-22.

3. Logically, if God doesn't 'want' his Holy Books to be changed and if he is 'able' to protect them from being corrupted, then Satan, demons or mere men would never ever be able to change them!

Tevrat: Gen. 17:7 & 19; Deut. 7:9; 29:29; **Zebur:** Psalms 89:28-34; 119:89-90 & 160; **Nebim:** 2 Sam. 7:23-24; Isa. 34:16, 40:8 & 55:11 **İncil:** Mat. 5:18, 24:35, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:16 / **Kur'an** En'am 6:34, 6:115; Yunus 10:15 & 64; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Nahl 16:43-44; Enbiya 21:7,48, & 105; İsra 17:77; Kehf 18:27; Hajj 22:47 & 52; Ahzab 33:6; Fatir 35:43; Fussilet 41:41-43; Fetih 48:23; Kaf 50:29; Hakka 69:44-47.

4. Those who make the claim that "the Bible has been changed" are actually guilty of blaspheming the character attributes of God by implying that either:

1. God didn't know about it; or

2. God didn't care about it; or

3. God couldn't do anything about it!

(el-Alim, Er- Rahim - Rahman, El-Kadir)

Job 33:12; Psalms 103: 8 & 17-18; Isa. 14:24 & 27; 54:10, 55:11; Mar. 12:24; Heb. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20, 29, 32, 115, 231, & 255; Yunus 10:17; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Taha 20:1-9; Fussilet 41:41-42.

11.

The Unchangable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

1. God wants to keep all of His Holy Books protected from changed and corruption! (Purpose)

Deut. 4:2, 12:32; Jer. 36:1-2, 22-23, 27-28 & 32; Rev. 22:-18-19 / A'raf 7:196; Hud 11:57; Hijr 15:9; Muhammad 47:111 & 32; Mujadele 58:10; Haşr 59:23; Hakka 69:44-47; Jinn 72:26-28

2. God Almighty is able to protect all of His Holy Books from change and corruption! (Power)

Deut. 29:29; Psalms 12:6-7; 146:5-6; Isa. 46:9-10; 55:11; Mar. 12:24; 13:31; Luke 16:17 / Bakara 2:220; En'am 6:115; Hajj 22:52; Lokman 31:27; Muhammad 47:32; Hakka 69:44-47; Buruj 85:21-22.

3. Logically, if God doesn't 'want' his Holy Books to be changed and if he is 'able' to protect them from being corrupted, then Satan, demons or mere men would never ever be able to change them!

Tevrat: Gen. 17:7 & 19; Deut. 7:9; 29:29; **Zebur:** Psalms 89:28-34; 119:89-90 & 160; **Nebim:** 2 Sam. 7:23-24; Isa. 34:16, 40:8 & 55:11 **İncil:** Mat. 5:18, 24:35, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:16 / **Kur'an** En'am 6:34, 6:115; Yunus 10:15 & 64; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Nahl 16:43-44; Enbiya 21:7,48, & 105; İsra 17:77; Kehf 18:27; Hajj 22:47 & 52; Ahzab 33:6; Fatir 35:43; Fussilet 41:41-43; Fetih 48:23; Kaf 50:29; Hakka 69:44-47.

4. Those who make the claim that "the Bible has been changed" are actually guilty of blaspheming the character attributes of God by implying that either:

1. God didn't know about it; or

2. God didn't care about it; or

3. God couldn't do anything about it!

(el-Alim, Er- Rahim - Rahman, El-Kadir)

Job 33:12; Psalms 103: 8 & 17-18; Isa. 14:24 & 27; 54:10, 55:11; Mar. 12:24; Heb. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20, 29, 32, 115, 231, & 255; Yunus 10:17; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Taha 20:1-9; Fussilet 41:41-42.

11.

The Unchangable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

1. God wants to keep all of His Holy Books protected from changed and corruption! (Purpose)

Deut. 4:2, 12:32; Jer. 36:1-2, 22-23, 27-28 & 32; Rev. 22:-18-19 / A'raf 7:196; Hud 11:57; Hijr 15:9; Muhammad 47:111 & 32; Mujadele 58:10; Haşr 59:23; Hakka 69:44-47; Jinn 72:26-28

2. God Almighty is able to protect all of His Holy Books from change and corruption! (Power)

Deut. 29:29; Psalms 12:6-7; 146:5-6; Isa. 46:9-10; 55:11; Mar. 12:24; 13:31; Luke 16:17 / Bakara 2:220; En'am 6:115; Hajj 22:52; Lokman 31:27; Muhammad 47:32; Hakka 69:44-47; Buruj 85:21-22.

3. Logically, if God doesn't 'want' his Holy Books to be changed and if he is 'able' to protect them from being corrupted, then Satan, demons or mere men would never ever be able to change them!

Tevrat: Gen. 17:7 & 19; Deut. 7:9; 29:29; **Zebur:** Psalms 89:28-34; 119:89-90 & 160; **Nebim:** 2 Sam. 7:23-24; Isa. 34:16, 40:8 & 55:11 **İncil:** Mat. 5:18, 24:35, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:16 / **Kur'an** En'am 6:34, 6:115; Yunus 10:15 & 64; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Nahl 16:43-44; Enbiya 21:7,48, & 105; İsra 17:77; Kehf 18:27; Hajj 22:47 & 52; Ahzab 33:6; Fatir 35:43; Fussilet 41:41-43; Fetih 48:23; Kaf 50:29; Hakka 69:44-47.

4. Those who make the claim that "the Bible has been changed" are actually guilty of blaspheming the character attributes of God by implying that either:

1. God didn't know about it; or

2. God didn't care about it; or

3. God couldn't do anything about it!

(el-Alim, Er- Rahim - Rahman, El-Kadir)

Job 33:12; Psalms 103: 8 & 17-18; Isa. 14:24 & 27; 54:10, 55:11; Mar. 12:24; Heb. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20, 29, 32, 115, 231, & 255; Yunus 10:17; İbrahim 14:47; Hijr 15:9; Taha 20:1-9; Fussilet 41:41-42.

12.

The Unchangeable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

5. **Those who claim that “the Bible has been changed” are actually guilty of exalting Satan above God Almighty by implying that Satan gained a major victory over God by corrupting His most Holy Books. (El-Aziz, El-Galib, El-Jebbar, El-Muktedir)**

Isa. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20,29 & 255, Ibrahim 14:47.

6. **God’s Word ‘s Eternal and therefore Unchangeable!**

Psalms 33:11, 111:7-8, 119:152, 119, 160, Mat. 28:19-20, Luke 21:33, John 1:1-2 & 14, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:6-7 / Al-i Imran 3:39, 45 & 55; Nisa 4:171; Nahl 16:40; Rum 30:25, Kamer 54:49-53, Hadid 57:3 & 22.

7. **All of the prophets accepted the Bible as the Word of God; Only unbelievers reject it.**

2 Tim. 3:16, 2 Pet. 1:20-21 / Bakara 2:136, Al-i Imran 3:3 & 19, Nisa 4:136, Maide 5:46 & 68, Tevbe 9:11 1, Isra 17:55, Enbiya 21:105; Ankebut 29:46; Sejde 32:23; Fussilet 41:43; Shura 42:15; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63, Ahkaf 46:12; Hadid 57:27.

8. **All those who reject the Bible are considered as ‘unbelievers’ and ‘hypocrites’ who are under a curse!**

Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25 & 29 / Bakara 2:85, 121 & 159-162; Al-i Imran 3:3-4 & 55-56; Nisa 4:150-151; Maide 5:10-12 & 44; En’am 6:93; Yunus 10:17; Taha 20:126-127; Sebe 34:31 & 38; Jasiye 45:15, 31 & 34-35.

9. **True believers do not make any distinction between any of the Holy Books or the prophets. They accept them all.**

Acts 20:27; 2 Tim. 3:16. / Bakara 2:62; 85, 121, 136 & 285; Al-i Imran 3:84, 103, 105 & 199; Nisa 4:150-152, 162-163; Maide 5:66, Shura 42:13 & 15.

10. **God will use his eternal Word as the unchangeable standard by which to judge all of mankind on the Day of Judgement.**

(El-Adl, El-Hakem, El-Hakk)

Mez. 119:142 & 144; Yes. 45:22-23 / 55:11; Yuh. 12:48, Vahiy 20:12 / En’am 6:114-115; Araf 7:29,32, & 181-182; Hijr 15:9; Hajj 22:57 & 62; Zumar39:69-70.

12.

The Unchangeable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

5. **Those who claim that “the Bible has been changed” are actually guilty of exalting Satan above God Almighty by implying that Satan gained a major victory over God by corrupting His most Holy Books. (El-Aziz, El-Galib, El-Jebbar, El-Muktedir)**

Isa. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20,29 & 255, Ibrahim 14:47.

6. **God’s Word ‘s Eternal and therefore Unchangeable!**

Psalms 33:11, 111:7-8, 119:152, 119, 160, Mat. 28:19-20, Luke 21:33, John 1:1-2 & 14, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:6-7 / Al-i Imran 3:39, 45 & 55; Nisa 4:171; Nahl 16:40; Rum 30:25, Kamer 54:49-53, Hadid 57:3 & 22.

7. **All of the prophets accepted the Bible as the Word of God; Only unbelievers reject it.**

2 Tim. 3:16, 2 Pet. 1:20-21 / Bakara 2:136, Al-i Imran 3:3 & 19, Nisa 4:136, Maide 5:46 & 68, Tevbe 9:11 1, Isra 17:55, Enbiya 21:105; Ankebut 29:46; Sejde 32:23; Fussilet 41:43; Shura 42:15; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63, Ahkaf 46:12; Hadid 57:27.

8. **All those who reject the Bible are considered as ‘unbelievers’ and ‘hypocrites’ who are under a curse!**

Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25 & 29 / Bakara 2:85, 121 & 159-162; Al-i Imran 3:3-4 & 55-56; Nisa 4:150-151; Maide 5:10-12 & 44; En’am 6:93; Yunus 10:17; Taha 20:126-127; Sebe 34:31 & 38; Jasiye 45:15, 31 & 34-35.

9. **True believers do not make any distinction between any of the Holy Books or the prophets. They accept them all.**

Acts 20:27; 2 Tim. 3:16. / Bakara 2:62; 85, 121, 136 & 285; Al-i Imran 3:84, 103, 105 & 199; Nisa 4:150-152, 162-163; Maide 5:66, Shura 42:13 & 15.

10. **God will use his eternal Word as the unchangeable standard by which to judge all of mankind on the Day of Judgement.**

(El-Adl, El-Hakem, El-Hakk)

Mez. 119:142 & 144; Yes. 45:22-23 / 55:11; Yuh. 12:48, Vahiy 20:12 / En’am 6:114-115; Araf 7:29,32, & 181-182; Hijr 15:9; Haij 22:57 & 62; Zumar39:69-70.

12.

The Unchangeable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

5. **Those who claim that “the Bible has been changed” are actually guilty of exalting Satan above God Almighty by implying that Satan gained a major victory over God by corrupting His most Holy Books. (El-Aziz, El-Galib, El-Jebbar, El-Muktedir)**

Isa. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20,29 & 255, Ibrahim 14:47.

6. **God’s Word ‘s Eternal and therefore Unchangeable!**

Psalms 33:11, 111:7-8, 119:152, 119, 160, Mat. 28:19-20, Luke 21:33, John 1:1-2 & 14, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:6-7 / Al-i Imran 3:39, 45 & 55; Nisa 4:171; Nahl 16:40; Rum 30:25, Kamer 54:49-53, Hadid 57:3 & 22.

7. **All of the prophets accepted the Bible as the Word of God; Only unbelievers reject it.**

2 Tim. 3:16, 2 Pet. 1:20-21 / Bakara 2:136, Al-i Imran 3:3 & 19, Nisa 4:136, Maide 5:46 & 68, Tevbe 9:11 1, Isra 17:55, Enbiya 21:105; Ankebut 29:46; Sejde 32:23; Fussilet 41:43; Shura 42:15; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63, Ahkaf 46:12; Hadid 57:27.

8. **All those who reject the Bible are considered as ‘unbelievers’ and ‘hypocrites’ who are under a curse!**

Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25 & 29 / Bakara 2:85, 121 & 159-162; Al-i Imran 3:3-4 & 55-56; Nisa 4:150-151; Maide 5:10-12 & 44; En’am 6:93; Yunus 10:17; Taha 20:126-127; Sebe 34:31 & 38; Jasiye 45:15, 31 & 34-35.

9. **True believers do not make any distinction between any of the Holy Books or the prophets. They accept them all.**

Acts 20:27; 2 Tim. 3:16. / Bakara 2:62; 85, 121, 136 & 285; Al-i Imran 3:84, 103, 105 & 199; Nisa 4:150-152, 162-163; Maide 5:66, Shura 42:13 & 15.

10. **God will use his eternal Word as the unchangeable standard by which to judge all of mankind on the Day of Judgement.**

(El-Adl, El-Hakem, El-Hakk)

Mez. 119:142 & 144; Yes. 45:22-23 / 55:11; Yuh. 12:48, Vahiy 20:12 / En’am 6:114-115; Araf 7:29,32, & 181-182; Hijr 15:9; Hajj 22:57 & 62; Zumar39:69-70.

12.

The Unchangeable Nature of the Bible (10 Unarguable Points)

5. **Those who claim that “the Bible has been changed” are actually guilty of exalting Satan above God Almighty by implying that Satan gained a major victory over God by corrupting His most Holy Books. (El-Aziz, El-Galib, El-Jebbar, El-Muktedir)**

Isa. 4:12-13 / Bakara 2:20,29 & 255, Ibrahim 14:47.

6. **God’s Word ‘s Eternal and therefore Unchangeable!**

Psalms 33:11, 111:7-8, 119:152, 119, 160, Mat. 28:19-20, Luke 21:33, John 1:1-2 & 14, 1 Pet. 1:23-25, Rev. 14:6-7 / Al-i Imran 3:39, 45 & 55; Nisa 4:171; Nahl 16:40; Rum 30:25, Kamer 54:49-53, Hadid 57:3 & 22.

7. **All of the prophets accepted the Bible as the Word of God; Only unbelievers reject it.**

2 Tim. 3:16, 2 Pet. 1:20-21 / Bakara 2:136, Al-i Imran 3:3 & 19, Nisa 4:136, Maide 5:46 & 68, Tevbe 9:11 1, Isra 17:55, Enbiya 21:105; Ankebut 29:46; Sejde 32:23; Fussilet 41:43; Shura 42:15; Zuhruf 43:61 & 63, Ahkaf 46:12; Hadid 57:27.

8. **All those who reject the Bible are considered as ‘unbelievers’ and ‘hypocrites’ who are under a curse!**

Jer. 11:3; Heb. 12:25 & 29 / Bakara 2:85, 121 & 159-162; Al-i Imran 3:3-4 & 55-56; Nisa 4:150-151; Maide 5:10-12 & 44; En’am 6:93; Yunus 10:17; Taha 20:126-127; Sebe 34:31 & 38; Jasiye 45:15, 31 & 34-35.

9. **True believers do not make any distinction between any of the Holy Books or the prophets. They accept them all.**

Acts 20:27; 2 Tim. 3:16. / Bakara 2:62; 85, 121, 136 & 285; Al-i Imran 3:84, 103, 105 & 199; Nisa 4:150-152, 162-163; Maide 5:66, Shura 42:13 & 15.

10. **God will use his eternal Word as the unchangeable standard by which to judge all of mankind on the Day of Judgement.**

(El-Adl, El-Hakem, El-Hakk)

Mez. 119:142 & 144; Yes. 45:22-23 / 55:11; Yuh. 12:48, Vahiy 20:12 / En’am 6:114-115; Araf 7:29,32, & 181-182; Hijr 15:9; Haij 22:57 & 62; Zumar39:69-70.

13.

Important Doctrines in the Bible

Christ's **Virgin Birth**.....Luke 1:35 & Heb. 4:14-15
 Christ is **Sinless**.....Heb. 4:1-15 & 1 Pet. 2:22
 Christ's **Divinity**.....John 20:28-29 & 1 John 5:19-20
 Christ's **Incarnation**.....Isa. 9:6 & Phil. 2:5-11
 Christ is **Eternal**.....Micah 5:2 & Heb. 13:8
 Christ's **Death was an Atonement**.....Isa. 53:5-12 & 1 Cor. 15:1-4
 Christ is **Omniscient**.....Mat. 9:3-4 & John 4:25-26
 Christ is **All Powerful**.....John 11:14-44 & John 20:30-31
 Christ is the **Creator**.....John 1:1-14 & Col. 1:15-22
 Christ is the **Word of God**.....John 1:1-14 & Rev. 19:11-16
 Christ is the **Son of God**.....Mar. 14:61-62 & 1 John 2:22-24
 Christ is **Anointed Messiah**.....Mat. 16:16-20 & John 1:41
 Christ is the **Saviour of the World**.....Luke 2:11 & 1 John 4:14-15
 Christ is the **Mediator between God & Man**...1 Tim. 2:5 & Heb 12:24
 Christ Alone can **Forgive Sin**.....Mar. 2:5-11 & Acts 10:36-43

Christ's Divine Titles:

A. **I AM THAT I AM**
 Ex. 3:13-14, John 8:23-24, 8:58
 B. **God**
 Mat. 1:23, John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:8
 C. **Jesus Christ**
 John 10:30-38, Rom. 3:22-26 1 Tim. 2:5-6
 D. **Lord Jesus Christ**
 John 20:28, Eph. 6:23-24, Phil. 2:11
 E. **Saviour**
 Luke 2:10-11, Tit. 2:13, 3:4-6
 F. **Son of God**
 Mat. 16:16, John 3:16-18
 G. **Alfa ve Omega**
 Rev. 1:8, 21:6, 22:13 (cf. Hadid 57:3)
 H. **King of Kings, Lord of Lords**
 Luke 23:2-3, 1 Tim. 6:15, Rev. 15:3-4
 I. **Emmanuel (God with us)**
 Isa. 7:14, Mat. 1:13
 J. **Lord God Almighty**
 Rev. 1:8 & 18, 4:8, 11:16-17, 19:16
 K. **God's Word**
 John 1:1 & 14, 1 John 1:1, Rev. 19:13

13.

Important Doctrines in the Bible

Christ's **Virgin Birth**.....Luke 1:35 & Heb. 4:14-15
 Christ is **Sinless**.....Heb. 4:1-15 & 1 Pet. 2:22
 Christ's **Divinity**.....John 20:28-29 & 1 John 5:19-20
 Christ's **Incarnation**.....Isa. 9:6 & Phil. 2:5-11
 Christ is **Eternal**.....Micah 5:2 & Heb. 13:8
 Christ's **Death was an Atonement**.....Isa. 53:5-12 & 1 Cor. 15:1-4
 Christ is **Omniscient**.....Mat. 9:3-4 & John 4:25-26
 Christ is **All Powerful**.....John 11:14-44 & John 20:30-31
 Christ is the **Creator**.....John 1:1-14 & Col. 1:15-22
 Christ is the **Word of God**.....John 1:1-14 & Rev. 19:11-16
 Christ is the **Son of God**.....Mar. 14:61-62 & 1 John 2:22-24
 Christ is **Anointed Messiah**.....Mat. 16:16-20 & John 1:41
 Christ is the **Saviour of the World**.....Luke 2:11 & 1 John 4:14-15
 Christ is the **Mediator between God & Man**...1 Tim. 2:5 & Heb 12:24
 Christ Alone can **Forgive Sin**.....Mar. 2:5-11 & Acts 10:36-43

Christ's Divine Titles:

L. **I AM THAT I AM**
 Ex. 3:13-14, John 8:23-24, 8:58
 M. **God**
 Mat. 1:23, John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:8
 N. **Jesus Christ**
 John 10:30-38, Rom. 3:22-26 1 Tim. 2:5-6
 O. **Lord Jesus Christ**
 John 20:28, Eph. 6:23-24, Phil. 2:11
 P. **Saviour**
 Luke 2:10-11, Tit. 2:13, 3:4-6
 Q. **Son of God**
 Mat. 16:16, John 3:16-18
 R. **Alfa ve Omega**
 Rev. 1:8, 21:6, 22:13 (cf. Hadid 57:3)
 S. **King of Kings, Lord of Lords**
 Luke 23:2-3, 1 Tim. 6:15, Rev. 15:3-4
 T. **Emmanuel (God with us)**
 Isa. 7:14, Mat. 1:13
 U. **Lord God Almighty**
 Rev. 1:8 & 18, 4:8, 11:16-17, 19:16
 V. **God's Word**
 John 1:1 & 14, 1 John 1:1, Rev. 19:13

13.

Important Doctrines in the Bible

Christ's **Virgin Birth**.....Luke 1:35 & Heb. 4:14-15
 Christ is **Sinless**.....Heb. 4:1-15 & 1 Pet. 2:22
 Christ's **Divinity**.....John 20:28-29 & 1 John 5:19-20
 Christ's **Incarnation**.....Isa. 9:6 & Phil. 2:5-11
 Christ is **Eternal**.....Micah 5:2 & Heb. 13:8
 Christ's **Death was an Atonement**.....Isa. 53:5-12 & 1 Cor. 15:1-4
 Christ is **Omniscient**.....Mat. 9:3-4 & John 4:25-26
 Christ is **All Powerful**.....John 11:14-44 & John 20:30-31
 Christ is the **Creator**.....John 1:1-14 & Col. 1:15-22
 Christ is the **Word of God**.....John 1:1-14 & Rev. 19:11-16
 Christ is the **Son of God**.....Mar. 14:61-62 & 1 John 2:22-24
 Christ is **Anointed Messiah**.....Mat. 16:16-20 & John 1:41
 Christ is the **Saviour of the World**.....Luke 2:11 & 1 John 4:14-15
 Christ is the **Mediator between God & Man**...1 Tim. 2:5 & Heb 12:24
 Christ Alone can **Forgive Sin**.....Mar. 2:5-11 & Acts 10:36-43

Christ's Divine Titles:

W. **I AM THAT I AM**
 Ex. 3:13-14, John 8:23-24, 8:58
 X. **God**
 Mat. 1:23, John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:8
 Y. **Jesus Christ**
 John 10:30-38, Rom. 3:22-26 1 Tim. 2:5-6
 Z. **Lord Jesus Christ**
 John 20:28, Eph. 6:23-24, Phil. 2:11
 AA. **Saviour**
 Luke 2:10-11, Tit. 2:13, 3:4-6
 BB. **Son of God**
 Mat. 16:16, John 3:16-18
 CC. **Alfa ve Omega**
 Rev. 1:8, 21:6, 22:13 (cf. Hadid 57:3)
 DD. **King of Kings, Lord of Lords**
 Luke 23:2-3, 1 Tim. 6:15, Rev. 15:3-4
 EE. **Emmanuel (God with us)**
 Isa. 7:14, Mat. 1:13
 FF. **Lord God Almighty**
 Rev. 1:8 & 18, 4:8, 11:16-17, 19:16
 GG. **God's Word**
 John 1:1 & 14, 1 John 1:1, Rev. 19:13

13.

Important Doctrines in the Bible

Christ's **Virgin Birth**.....Luke 1:35 & Heb. 4:14-15
 Christ is **Sinless**.....Heb. 4:1-15 & 1 Pet. 2:22
 Christ's **Divinity**.....John 20:28-29 & 1 John 5:19-20
 Christ's **Incarnation**.....Isa. 9:6 & Phil. 2:5-11
 Christ is **Eternal**.....Micah 5:2 & Heb. 13:8
 Christ's **Death was an Atonement**.....Isa. 53:5-12 & 1 Cor. 15:1-4
 Christ is **Omniscient**.....Mat. 9:3-4 & John 4:25-26
 Christ is **All Powerful**.....John 11:14-44 & John 20:30-31
 Christ is the **Creator**.....John 1:1-14 & Col. 1:15-22
 Christ is the **Word of God**.....John 1:1-14 & Rev. 19:11-16
 Christ is the **Son of God**.....Mar. 14:61-62 & 1 John 2:22-24
 Christ is **Anointed Messiah**.....Mat. 16:16-20 & John 1:41
 Christ is the **Saviour of the World**.....Luke 2:11 & 1 John 4:14-15
 Christ is the **Mediator between God & Man**...1 Tim. 2:5 & Heb 12:24
 Christ Alone can **Forgive Sin**.....Mar. 2:5-11 & Acts 10:36-43

Christ's Divine Titles:

A. **I AM THAT I AM**
 Ex. 3:13-14, John 8:23-24, 8:58
 B. **God**
 Mat. 1:23, John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:8
 C. **Jesus Christ**
 John 10:30-38, Rom. 3:22-26 1 Tim. 2:5-6
 D. **Lord Jesus Christ**
 John 20:28, Eph. 6:23-24, Phil. 2:11
 E. **Saviour**
 Luke 2:10-11, Tit. 2:13, 3:4-6
 F. **Son of God**
 Mat. 16:16, John 3:16-18
 G. **Alfa ve Omega**
 Rev. 1:8, 21:6, 22:13 (cf. Hadid 57:3)
 H. **King of Kings, Lord of Lords**
 Luke 23:2-3, 1 Tim. 6:15, Rev. 15:3-4
 I. **Emmanuel (God with us)**
 Isa. 7:14, Mat. 1:13
 J. **Lord God Almighty**
 Rev. 1:8 & 18, 4:8, 11:16-17, 19:16
 K. **God's Word**
 John 1:1 & 14, 1 John 1:1, Rev. 19:13

14.

Verses in the Kur'an about Christ
which Agree with the Bible

Christ is the Son of Mary.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ is the Messiah.....	Al-i İmran 3:45; Nisâ 4:157, 171
Christ is the Servant of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:172; Meryem 19:30
Christ is a Prophet.....	Meryem 19:30
Christ is the Apostle of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:157, 171; Mâide 5:75
Christ is the Word of Allah.....	Al-i İmran 3:3, 3:45; Nisâ 4:171
Christ is the Word of Truth.....	Meryem 19:34
Christ is the Spirit of Allah.....	Tahrîm 66:12
Christ is a sign for mankind.....	Meryem 19:21; Enbiya 21:91
Christ is a witness.....	Nisâ 4:159; Mâide 5:117
Christ is a mecy from Allah.....	Meryem 19:21
Christ is great (eminent).....	Al-i İmran 3:45
Christ is righteous.....	Al-i İmran 3:46, En'âm 6:85
Christ is blessed.....	Meryem 19:31; Zukhruf 43:59
Christ did miracles.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ was led by the Holy Spirit.....	Bakara 2:253
Christ was born of a virgin.....	Al-i İmran 3:47, Meryem 19:20-21
Christ guides to the truth.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ healed people.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ raised the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ was to die for unbelievers.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ was resurrected from the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ ascended to heaven.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ is a life giver.....	Mâide 5:110
Christ is holy.....	Meryem 19:19
Christ is coming again.....	Zuhruf 43:61
Christ knows the future.....	Zuhruf 43:61,63
Christ is to be obeyed & followed.....	Zuhruf 43:63

14.

Verses in the Kur'an about Christ
which Agree with the Bible

Christ is the Son of Mary.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ is the Messiah.....	Al-i İmran 3:45; Nisâ 4:157, 171
Christ is the Servant of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:172; Meryem 19:30
Christ is a Prophet.....	Meryem 19:30
Christ is the Apostle of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:157, 171; Mâide 5:75
Christ is the Word of Allah.....	Al-i İmran 3:3, 3:45; Nisâ 4:171
Christ is the Word of Truth.....	Meryem 19:34
Christ is the Spirit of Allah.....	Tahrîm 66:12
Christ is a sign for mankind.....	Meryem 19:21; Enbiya 21:91
Christ is a witness.....	Nisâ 4:159; Mâide 5:117
Christ is a mecy from Allah.....	Meryem 19:21
Christ is great (eminent).....	Al-i İmran 3:45
Christ is righteous.....	Al-i İmran 3:46, En'âm 6:85
Christ is blessed.....	Meryem 19:31; Zukhruf 43:59
Christ did miracles.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ was led by the Holy Spirit.....	Bakara 2:253
Christ was born of a virgin.....	Al-i İmran 3:47, Meryem 19:20-21
Christ guides to the truth.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ healed people.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ raised the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ was to die for unbelievers.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ was resurrected from the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ ascended to heaven.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ is a life giver.....	Mâide 5:110
Christ is holy.....	Meryem 19:19
Christ is coming again.....	Zuhruf 43:61
Christ knows the future.....	Zuhruf 43:61,63
Christ is to be obeyed & followed.....	Zuhruf 43:63

14.

Verses in the Kur'an about Christ
which Agree with the Bible

Christ is the Son of Mary.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ is the Messiah.....	Al-i İmran 3:45; Nisâ 4:157, 171
Christ is the Servant of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:172; Meryem 19:30
Christ is a Prophet.....	Meryem 19:30
Christ is the Apostle of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:157, 171; Mâide 5:75
Christ is the Word of Allah.....	Al-i İmran 3:3, 3:45; Nisâ 4:171
Christ is the Word of Truth.....	Meryem 19:34
Christ is the Spirit of Allah.....	Tahrîm 66:12
Christ is a sign for mankind.....	Meryem 19:21; Enbiya 21:91
Christ is a witness.....	Nisâ 4:159; Mâide 5:117
Christ is a mecy from Allah.....	Meryem 19:21
Christ is great (eminent).....	Al-i İmran 3:45
Christ is righteous.....	Al-i İmran 3:46, En'âm 6:85
Christ is blessed.....	Meryem 19:31; Zukhruf 43:59
Christ did miracles.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ was led by the Holy Spirit.....	Bakara 2:253
Christ was born of a virgin.....	Al-i İmran 3:47, Meryem 19:20-21
Christ guides to the truth.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ healed people.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ raised the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ was to die for unbelievers.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ was resurrected from the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ ascended to heaven.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ is a life giver.....	Mâide 5:110
Christ is holy.....	Meryem 19:19
Christ is coming again.....	Zuhruf 43:61
Christ knows the future.....	Zuhruf 43:61,63
Christ is to be obeyed & followed.....	Zuhruf 43:63

14.

Verses in the Kur'an about Christ
which Agree with the Bible

Christ is the Son of Mary.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ is the Messiah.....	Al-i İmran 3:45; Nisâ 4:157, 171
Christ is the Servant of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:172; Meryem 19:30
Christ is a Prophet.....	Meryem 19:30
Christ is the Apostle of Allah.....	Nisâ 4:157, 171; Mâide 5:75
Christ is the Word of Allah.....	Al-i İmran 3:3, 3:45; Nisâ 4:171
Christ is the Word of Truth.....	Meryem 19:34
Christ is the Spirit of Allah.....	Tahrîm 66:12
Christ is a sign for mankind.....	Meryem 19:21; Enbiya 21:91
Christ is a witness.....	Nisâ 4:159; Mâide 5:117
Christ is a mecy from Allah.....	Meryem 19:21
Christ is great (eminent).....	Al-i İmran 3:45
Christ is righteous.....	Al-i İmran 3:46, En'âm 6:85
Christ is blessed.....	Meryem 19:31; Zukhruf 43:59
Christ did miracles.....	Bakara 2:87
Christ was led by the Holy Spirit.....	Bakara 2:253
Christ was born of a virgin.....	Al-i İmran 3:47, Meryem 19:20-21
Christ guides to the truth.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ healed people.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ raised the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:49
Christ was to die for unbelievers.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ was resurrected from the dead.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ ascended to heaven.....	Al-i İmran 3:55
Christ is a life giver.....	Mâide 5:110
Christ is holy.....	Meryem 19:19
Christ is coming again.....	Zuhruf 43:61
Christ knows the future.....	Zuhruf 43:61,63
Christ is to be obeyed & followed.....	Zuhruf 43:63

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

- Can the Word of God be abrogated?** (No.22)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Psalms 89:34; Luke 16:17; John 10:35 / Bakara 2:106; Ra'd 13:39; Nahl 16:101; Isra 17:86.
- Is God known as the "Father"?** (No.30)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Isa. 63:16, Mat. 5:44-45 & 48, 6:9 & 14, John 8:41 / En'am 6:101; Furkan 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is the "Trinity" seen as acceptable?** (No. 34)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Gen. 11:6-7; Mat. 28:17-20; Eph. 4:4 / Al-i Imrân 3:64; Nisa 4:171; Maide 5:72-73; 116; Nisa 4:48.
- Can God be seen?** (No. 37, 18)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Ex. 33:11-15 & 18-23; Num. 12:7-8; Mat. 5:8 / En'am 6:103; A'raf 7:143; Hajj 22:63; Lokman 31:16; Mülk 67:14.
- Does God do evil?** (No. 44 / 46/ 47)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jer. 29:11; Hab. 1:13; Mat. 18:14; 1 Tim. 2:3-4; James 1:13 / Bakara 2:7,10 & 26; Nisa 4:78-79, 88 & 119 & 155; Maide 5:13-14,41 & 64; Enbiya 21:35.
- Did God tell all of the angels to "Prostrate themselves before Adam"?** (No. 49 / 50)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Ex. 20:2-5, 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; Mat. 4:10; Rev. 22:8-9 / Bakara 2:31-34; Isra 17:61-65; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
- Can some demons repent and become good?** (No.62)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jude 6-7 / Jinn 72:1, 11, 13 & 14.
- Is Christ seen as God in the flesh?** (No.74/75)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
John 1:1 & 14; 5:17-18; 20:28-29; Col. 2:8-9 / Maide 5:17, 72-75, 116 & 118; Tevbe 9:30-31; Zuhruf 43:59.
- Is Christ seen as the Son of God?** (No. 78)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Mat. 16:16-17; Mar. 14:61-62; Luke 1:32 & 35; John 1:29-34 / En'am 6:101; Tevbe 9:30-31; Meryem 19:35; Furkan 25:2; Zuhruf 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is Christ's death seen as an Atonement?** (No.85)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Lev. 17:11; Isa. 53:5-6 & 12; Mat. 26:28; John 1:29; 1 Cor. 15:4; 1 Tim. 2:5; Heb. 9:12 & 22; 1 Pet. 2:24 / Bakara 2:48; Enam 6:164; Isra 17:15; Hajj 22:36-37.

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

- Can the Word of God be abrogated?** (No.22)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Psalms 89:34; Luke 16:17; John 10:35 / Bakara 2:106; Ra'd 13:39; Nahl 16:101; Isra 17:86.
- Is God known as the "Father"?** (No.30)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Isa. 63:16, Mat. 5:44-45 & 48, 6:9 & 14, John 8:41 / En'am 6:101; Furkan 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is the "Trinity" seen as acceptable?** (No. 34)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Gen. 11:6-7; Mat. 28:17-20; Eph. 4:4 / Al-i Imrân 3:64; Nisa 4:171; Maide 5:72-73; 116; Nisa 4:48.
- Can God be seen?** (No. 37, 18)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Ex. 33:11-15 & 18-23; Num. 12:7-8; Mat. 5:8 / En'am 6:103; A'raf 7:143; Hajj 22:63; Lokman 31:16; Mülk 67:14.
- Does God do evil?** (No. 44 / 46/ 47)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jer. 29:11; Hab. 1:13; Mat. 18:14; 1 Tim. 2:3-4; James 1:13 / Bakara 2:7,10 & 26; Nisa 4:78-79, 88 & 119 & 155; Maide 5:13-14,41 & 64; Enbiya 21:35.
- Did God tell all of the angels to "Prostrate themselves before Adam"?** (No. 49 / 50)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Ex. 20:2-5, 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; Mat. 4:10; Rev. 22:8-9 / Bakara 2:31-34; Isra 17:61-65; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
- Can some demons repent and become good?** (No.62)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jude 6-7 / Jinn 72:1, 11, 13 & 14.
- Is Christ seen as God in the flesh?** (No.74/75)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
John 1:1 & 14; 5:17-18; 20:28-29; Col. 2:8-9 / Maide 5:17, 72-75, 116 & 118; Tevbe 9:30-31; Zuhruf 43:59.
- Is Christ seen as the Son of God?** (No. 78)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Mat. 16:16-17; Mar. 14:61-62; Luke 1:32 & 35; John 1:29-34 / En'am 6:101; Tevbe 9:30-31; Meryem 19:35; Furkan 25:2; Zuhruf 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is Christ's death seen as an Atonement?** (No.85)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Lev. 17:11; Isa. 53:5-6 & 12; Mat. 26:28; John 1:29; 1 Cor. 15:4; 1 Tim. 2:5; Heb. 9:12 & 22; 1 Pet. 2:24 / Bakara 2:48; Enam 6:164; Isra 17:15; Hajj 22:36-37.

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

- Can the Word of God be abrogated?** (No.22)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Psalms 89:34; Luke 16:17; John 10:35 / Bakara 2:106; Ra'd 13:39; Nahl 16:101; Isra 17:86.
- Is God known as the "Father"?** (No.30)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Isa. 63:16, Mat. 5:44-45 & 48, 6:9 & 14, John 8:41 / En'am 6:101; Furkan 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is the "Trinity" seen as acceptable?** (No. 34)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Gen. 11:6-7; Mat. 28:17-20; Eph. 4:4 / Al-i Imrân 3:64; Nisa 4:171; Maide 5:72-73; 116; Nisa 4:48.
- Can God be seen?** (No. 37, 18)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Ex. 33:11-15 & 18-23; Num. 12:7-8; Mat. 5:8 / En'am 6:103; A'raf 7:143; Hajj 22:63; Lokman 31:16; Mülk 67:14.
- Does God do evil?** (No. 44 / 46/ 47)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jer. 29:11; Hab. 1:13; Mat. 18:14; 1 Tim. 2:3-4; James 1:13 / Bakara 2:7,10 & 26; Nisa 4:78-79, 88 & 119 & 155; Maide 5:13-14,41 & 64; Enbiya 21:35.
- Did God tell all of the angels to "Prostrate themselves before Adam"?** (No. 49 / 50)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Ex. 20:2-5, 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; Mat. 4:10; Rev. 22:8-9 / Bakara 2:31-34; Isra 17:61-65; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
- Can some demons repent and become good?** (No.62)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jude 6-7 / Jinn 72:1, 11, 13 & 14.
- Is Christ seen as God in the flesh?** (No.74/75)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
John 1:1 & 14; 5:17-18; 20:28-29; Col. 2:8-9 / Maide 5:17, 72-75, 116 & 118; Tevbe 9:30-31; Zuhruf 43:59.
- Is Christ seen as the Son of God?** (No. 78)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Mat. 16:16-17; Mar. 14:61-62; Luke 1:32 & 35; John 1:29-34 / En'am 6:101; Tevbe 9:30-31; Meryem 19:35; Furkan 25:2; Zuhruf 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is Christ's death seen as an Atonement?** (No.85)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Lev. 17:11; Isa. 53:5-6 & 12; Mat. 26:28; John 1:29; 1 Cor. 15:4; 1 Tim. 2:5; Heb. 9:12 & 22; 1 Pet. 2:24 / Bakara 2:48; Enam 6:164; Isra 17:15; Hajj 22:36-37.

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

- Can the Word of God be abrogated?** (No.22)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Psalms 89:34; Luke 16:17; John 10:35 / Bakara 2:106; Ra'd 13:39; Nahl 16:101; Isra 17:86.
- Is God known as the "Father"?** (No.30)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Isa. 63:16, Mat. 5:44-45 & 48, 6:9 & 14, John 8:41 / En'am 6:101; Furkan 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is the "Trinity" seen as acceptable?** (No. 34)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Gen. 11:6-7; Mat. 28:17-20; Eph. 4:4 / Al-i Imrân 3:64; Nisa 4:171; Maide 5:72-73; 116; Nisa 4:48.
- Can God be seen?** (No. 37, 18)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Ex. 33:11-15 & 18-23; Num. 12:7-8; Mat. 5:8 / En'am 6:103; A'raf 7:143; Hajj 22:63; Lokman 31:16; Mülk 67:14.
- Does God do evil?** (No. 44 / 46/ 47)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jer. 29:11; Hab. 1:13; Mat. 18:14; 1 Tim. 2:3-4; James 1:13 / Bakara 2:7,10 & 26; Nisa 4:78-79, 88 & 119 & 155; Maide 5:13-14,41 & 64; Enbiya 21:35.
- Did God tell all of the angels to "Prostrate themselves before Adam"?** (No. 49 / 50)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Ex. 20:2-5, 34:14; Deut. 5:7-9; Mat. 4:10; Rev. 22:8-9 / Bakara 2:31-34; Isra 17:61-65; Enbiya 21:98; Sebe 34:40-41; Zuhruf 43:20; Zariyat 51:56.
- Can some demons repent and become good?** (No.62)
(The Bible) No / Yes (The Qur'an)
Jude 6-7 / Jinn 72:1, 11, 13 & 14.
- Is Christ seen as God in the flesh?** (No.74/75)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
John 1:1 & 14; 5:17-18; 20:28-29; Col. 2:8-9 / Maide 5:17, 72-75, 116 & 118; Tevbe 9:30-31; Zuhruf 43:59.
- Is Christ seen as the Son of God?** (No. 78)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Mat. 16:16-17; Mar. 14:61-62; Luke 1:32 & 35; John 1:29-34 / En'am 6:101; Tevbe 9:30-31; Meryem 19:35; Furkan 25:2; Zuhruf 25:2; Jinn 72:3.
- Is Christ's death seen as an Atonement?** (No.85)
(The Bible) Yes / No (The Qur'an)
Lev. 17:11; Isa. 53:5-6 & 12; Mat. 26:28; John 1:29; 1 Cor. 15:4; 1 Tim. 2:5; Heb. 9:12 & 22; 1 Pet. 2:24 / Bakara 2:48; Enam 6:164; Isra 17:15; Hajj 22:36-37.

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

11. **Are there prophetic verses in the Bible about the coming of Muhammad?** (No. 90)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 7:15-290; 24:11 & 26; Luke 24:27; John 5:31; 2 Cor. 13:1 / En'am 6:19 & 93; A'raf 7:157; Saf 61:6.
12. **Is a person's fate totally predetermined or predestined by God?** (No.120)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Deut. 11:26-27; 30:19; Joshua 25:15; Psalm 118:30; 119:174 / Tevbe 5:51; Kasas 28:68; Ahzab 33:38.
13. **Is a person's salvation contingent upon their own good works?** (No.111)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 4:2; Eph. 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-5; James 2:10 / Hud 11:114; Ankebut 29:7; Nejm 53:32.
14. **If a person goes to Hell, is there ever a possibility of getting out later on and going to heaven?** (No.129)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 25:41 & 46; Luke 16:25-26; John 5:24 / Al-i Imran 3:185; En'am 6:128; Hud 11:106-107; Meryem 19:70-72.
15. **Will there be sexual relationships and marriage in heaven?** (No.130,131)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 22:28-30; 1 Cor. 15:35-50 / Bakara 2:25 & 259; Zuhruf 43:70; Tur 52:20; Raman 55:55-556 & 70-72; Vakia 56:35-38; Nebe 78:33.
16. **Is it ever permissible for a man to beat his wife?** (No.158)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Eph. 5:25-29 / Bakara 2:36 & 223; Nisa 4:34.
17. **Are women's rights equal to men's?** (No.157)
(Bible) **Yes / No** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 2:11; Gal. 2:6 & 28; James 2:9 / Bakara 2:36, 223, 228 & 282; Al-i Imran 3:14; Nisa 4:34 & 176.
18. **Is warfare encouraged?** (No. 162-167)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 5:39; Rom. 12:17-21; Heb. 12:14 / Bakara 2:190-194 & 216; Enfal 8:11, 17 & 67; Tevbe 9:29, 41.
19. **Does God consider the Jews to be under a curse as a nation?** (No. 177 & 199)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 22:6, 12; 23:8 & 20; 24:5 & 9; Isa. 54:10 & 17; Jer. 31:37; John 4:22; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:65-66; Maide 5:13 & 64; Tevbe 9:28;
20. **Are fables acceptable in a Holy Book?** (No.195)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- 1 Tim. 1:4; 4:7; 2 Tim. 4:4; Tit 1:14; 2 Pet. 1:16 / Bakara 2:65-66; Al-i Imran 3:49; Maide 5:110; En'am 6: 25; Enfal 8:31; Kehf 18:9-256; Neml 27:17-19 & 68; Kalam 68:15.

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

11. **Are there prophetic verses in the Bible about the coming of Muhammad?** (No. 90)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 7:15-290; 24:11 & 26; Luke 24:27; John 5:31; 2 Cor. 13:1 / En'am 6:19 & 93; A'raf 7:157; Saf 61:6.
12. **Is a person's fate totally predetermined or predestined by God?** (No.120)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Deut. 11:26-27; 30:19; Joshua 25:15; Psalm 118:30; 119:174 / Tevbe 5:51; Kasas 28:68; Ahzab 33:38.
13. **Is a person's salvation contingent upon their own good works?** (No.111)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 4:2; Eph. 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-5; James 2:10 / Hud 11:114; Ankebut 29:7; Nejm 53:32.
14. **If a person goes to Hell, is there ever a possibility of getting out later on and going to heaven?** (No.129)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 25:41 & 46; Luke 16:25-26; John 5:24 / Al-i Imran 3:185; En'am 6:128; Hud 11:106-107; Meryem 19:70-72.
15. **Will there be sexual relationships and marriage in heaven?** (No.130,131)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 22:28-30; 1 Cor. 15:35-50 / Bakara 2:25 & 259; Zuhruf 43:70; Tur 52:20; Raman 55:55-556 & 70-72; Vakia 56:35-38; Nebe 78:33.
16. **Is it ever permissible for a man to beat his wife?** (No.158)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Eph. 5:25-29 / Bakara 2:36 & 223; Nisa 4:34.
17. **Are women's rights equal to men's?** (No.157)
(Bible) **Yes / No** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 2:11; Gal. 2:6 & 28; James 2:9 / Bakara 2:36, 223, 228 & 282; Al-i Imran 3:14; Nisa 4:34 & 176.
18. **Is warfare encouraged?** (No. 162-167)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 5:39; Rom. 12:17-21; Heb. 12:14 / Bakara 2:190-194 & 216; Enfal 8:11, 17 & 67; Tevbe 9:29, 41.
19. **Does God consider the Jews to be under a curse as a nation?** (No. 177 & 199)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 22:6, 12; 23:8 & 20; 24:5 & 9; Isa. 54:10 & 17; Jer. 31:37; John 4:22; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:65-66; Maide 5:13 & 64; Tevbe 9:28;
20. **Are fables acceptable in a Holy Book?** (No.195)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- 1 Tim. 1:4; 4:7; 2 Tim. 4:4; Tit 1:14; 2 Pet. 1:16 / Bakara 2:65-66; Al-i Imran 3:49; Maide 5:110; En'am 6: 25; Enfal 8:31; Kehf 18:9-256; Neml 27:17-19 & 68; Kalam 68:15.

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

11. **Are there prophetic verses in the Bible about the coming of Muhammad?** (No. 90)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 7:15-290; 24:11 & 26; Luke 24:27; John 5:31; 2 Cor. 13:1 / En'am 6:19 & 93; A'raf 7:157; Saf 61:6.
12. **Is a person's fate totally predetermined or predestined by God?** (No.120)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Deut. 11:26-27; 30:19; Joshua 25:15; Psalm 118:30; 119:174 / Tevbe 5:51; Kasas 28:68; Ahzab 33:38.
13. **Is a person's salvation contingent upon their own good works?** (No.111)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 4:2; Eph. 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-5; James 2:10 / Hud 11:114; Ankebut 29:7; Nejm 53:32.
14. **If a person goes to Hell, is there ever a possibility of getting out later on and going to heaven?** (No.129)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 25:41 & 46; Luke 16:25-26; John 5:24 / Al-i Imran 3:185; En'am 6:128; Hud 11:106-107; Meryem 19:70-72.
15. **Will there be sexual relationships and marriage in heaven?** (No.130,131)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 22:28-30; 1 Cor. 15:35-50 / Bakara 2:25 & 259; Zuhruf 43:70; Tur 52:20; Raman 55:55-556 & 70-72; Vakia 56:35-38; Nebe 78:33.
16. **Is it ever permissible for a man to beat his wife?** (No.158)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Eph. 5:25-29 / Bakara 2:36 & 223; Nisa 4:34.
17. **Are women's rights equal to men's?** (No.157)
(Bible) **Yes / No** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 2:11; Gal. 2:6 & 28; James 2:9 / Bakara 2:36, 223, 228 & 282; Al-i Imran 3:14; Nisa 4:34 & 176.
18. **Is warfare encouraged?** (No. 162-167)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 5:39; Rom. 12:17-21; Heb. 12:14 / Bakara 2:190-194 & 216; Enfal 8:11, 17 & 67; Tevbe 9:29, 41.
19. **Does God consider the Jews to be under a curse as a nation?** (No. 177 & 199)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 22:6, 12; 23:8 & 20; 24:5 & 9; Isa. 54:10 & 17; Jer. 31:37; John 4:22; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:65-66; Maide 5:13 & 64; Tevbe 9:28;
20. **Are fables acceptable in a Holy Book?** (No.195)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- 1 Tim. 1:4; 4:7; 2 Tim. 4:4; Tit 1:14; 2 Pet. 1:16 / Bakara 2:65-66; Al-i Imran 3:49; Maide 5:110; En'am 6: 25; Enfal 8:31; Kehf 18:9-256; Neml 27:17-19 & 68; Kalam 68:15.

**Points of Difference between
the Bible and the Qur'an
(God does not contradict Himself)**

11. **Are there prophetic verses in the Bible about the coming of Muhammad?** (No. 90)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 7:15-290; 24:11 & 26; Luke 24:27; John 5:31; 2 Cor. 13:1 / En'am 6:19 & 93; A'raf 7:157; Saf 61:6.
12. **Is a person's fate totally predetermined or predestined by God?** (No.120)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Deut. 11:26-27; 30:19; Joshua 25:15; Psalm 118:30; 119:174 / Tevbe 5:51; Kasas 28:68; Ahzab 33:38.
13. **Is a person's salvation contingent upon their own good works?** (No.111)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 4:2; Eph. 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-5; James 2:10 / Hud 11:114; Ankebut 29:7; Nejm 53:32.
14. **If a person goes to Hell, is there ever a possibility of getting out later on and going to heaven?** (No.129)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 25:41 & 46; Luke 16:25-26; John 5:24 / Al-i Imran 3:185; En'am 6:128; Hud 11:106-107; Meryem 19:70-72.
15. **Will there be sexual relationships and marriage in heaven?** (No.130,131)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 22:28-30; 1 Cor. 15:35-50 / Bakara 2:25 & 259; Zuhruf 43:70; Tur 52:20; Raman 55:55-556 & 70-72; Vakia 56:35-38; Nebe 78:33.
16. **Is it ever permissible for a man to beat his wife?** (No.158)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Eph. 5:25-29 / Bakara 2:36 & 223; Nisa 4:34.
17. **Are women's rights equal to men's?** (No.157)
(Bible) **Yes / No** (Kur'an)
- Rom. 2:11; Gal. 2:6 & 28; James 2:9 / Bakara 2:36, 223, 228 & 282; Al-i Imran 3:14; Nisa 4:34 & 176.
18. **Is warfare encouraged?** (No. 162-167)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Mat. 5:39; Rom. 12:17-21; Heb. 12:14 / Bakara 2:190-194 & 216; Enfal 8:11, 17 & 67; Tevbe 9:29, 41.
19. **Does God consider the Jews to be under a curse as a nation?** (No. 177 & 199)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 22:6, 12; 23:8 & 20; 24:5 & 9; Isa. 54:10 & 17; Jer. 31:37; John 4:22; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:65-66; Maide 5:13 & 64; Tevbe 9:28;
20. **Are fables acceptable in a Holy Book?** (No.195)
(Bible) **No / Yes** (Kur'an)
- 1 Tim. 1:4; 4:7; 2 Tim. 4:4; Tit 1:14; 2 Pet. 1:16 / Bakara 2:65-66; Al-i Imran 3:49; Maide 5:110; En'am 6: 25; Enfal 8:31; Kehf 18:9-256; Neml 27:17-19 & 68; Kalam 68:15.

17.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Love	God says that He loves everyone. John 3:16	Allah says that he hates everyone who does not embrace Islam. Al-i Imran 3:32, Hajj 22:38, Lokman 30: 4
Adultery	"Let him who has no sin cast the first stone!" John 8:7	He had women stoned who committed adultery Muslim 4206
Thievery	"Thou shalt not steal" Mat. 19:18	He gave permission to steal from unbelievers. Bukhari 44:668
Lying	"Thou shalt not bear false witness" Mat. 19:18	Permission was given for falsehood. "Taqiyya and Kitman" Sahih Muslim 6303, ibn Ishaq 764
Enemies	"Love your enemies, bless them that curse you." Mat. 5:44 Luke 6:27-28	He had the heads cut off of 800 men and young boys who surrendered without a fight. Sahih Muslim 4390
Forgiveness	He preached forgiveness Matta 5:38-39 & 18:21-22 "Do not resist the one who is evil." Mat. 5:39	He killed those who made mockery of him. Bukhari 56:369. Attack anyone who attacks you to the same extent as he has attacked you.' Bakara 2:194
Peace	"Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God." Mat. 5:9	Allah yolunda cihad kişinin cennetteki konumunu yüz kat yükseltir. Müslim 4645 Enfal 8:39
Moral Life	He did not have sex with children.	He had sex with 'Ayseah' when she was 9 years old.
Warfare	He did not engage in warfare. Mat. 26:52	In Muhammad's last 10 years he engaged in 65 Jihad attacks. İbn İshak and Muslim 1:33

17.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Love	God says that He loves everyone. John 3:16	Allah says that he hates everyone who does not embrace Islam. Al-i Imran 3:32, Hajj 22:38, Lokman 30: 4
Adultery	"Let him who has no sin cast the first stone!" John 8:7	He had women stoned who committed adultery Muslim 4206
Thievery	"Thou shalt not steal" Mat. 19:18	He gave permission to steal from unbelievers. Bukhari 44:668
Lying	"Thou shalt not bear false witness" Mat. 19:18	Permission was given for falsehood. "Taqiyya and Kitman" Sahih Muslim 6303, ibn Ishaq 764
Enemies	"Love your enemies, bless them that curse you." Mat. 5:44 Luke 6:27-28	He had the heads cut off of 800 men and young boys who surrendered without a fight. Sahih Muslim 4390
Forgiveness	He preached forgiveness Matta 5:38-39 & 18:21-22 "Do not resist the one who is evil." Mat. 5:39	He killed those who made mockery of him. Bukhari 56:369. Attack anyone who attacks you to the same extent as he has attacked you.' Bakara 2:194
Peace	"Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God." Mat. 5:9	Allah yolunda cihad kişinin cennetteki konumunu yüz kat yükseltir. Müslim 4645 Enfal 8:39
Moral Life	He did not have sex with children.	He had sex with 'Ayseah' when she was 9 years old.
Warfare	He did not engage in warfare. Mat. 26:52	In Muhammad's last 10 years he engaged in 65 Jihad attacks. İbn İshak and Muslim 1:33

17.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Love	God says that He loves everyone. John 3:16	Allah says that he hates everyone who does not embrace Islam. Al-i Imran 3:32, Hajj 22:38, Lokman 30: 4
Adultery	"Let him who has no sin cast the first stone!" John 8:7	He had women stoned who committed adultery Muslim 4206
Thievery	"Thou shalt not steal" Mat. 19:18	He gave permission to steal from unbelievers. Bukhari 44:668
Lying	"Thou shalt not bear false witness" Mat. 19:18	Permission was given for falsehood. "Taqiyya and Kitman" Sahih Muslim 6303, ibn Ishaq 764
Enemies	"Love your enemies, bless them that curse you." Mat. 5:44 Luke 6:27-28	He had the heads cut off of 800 men and young boys who surrendered without a fight. Sahih Muslim 4390
Forgiveness	He preached forgiveness Matta 5:38-39 & 18:21-22 "Do not resist the one who is evil." Mat. 5:39	He killed those who made mockery of him. Bukhari 56:369. Attack anyone who attacks you to the same extent as he has attacked you.' Bakara 2:194
Peace	"Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God." Mat. 5:9	Allah yolunda cihad kişinin cennetteki konumunu yüz kat yükseltir. Müslim 4645 Enfal 8:39
Moral Life	He did not have sex with children.	He had sex with 'Ayseah' when she was 9 years old.
Warfare	He did not engage in warfare. Mat. 26:52	In Muhammad's last 10 years he engaged in 65 Jihad attacks. İbn İshak and Muslim 1:33

17.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Love	God says that He loves everyone. John 3:16	Allah says that he hates everyone who does not embrace Islam. Al-i Imran 3:32, Hajj 22:38, Lokman 30: 4
Adultery	"Let him who has no sin cast the first stone!" John 8:7	He had women stoned who committed adultery Muslim 4206
Thievery	"Thou shalt not steal" Mat. 19:18	He gave permission to steal from unbelievers. Bukhari 44:668
Lying	"Thou shalt not bear false witness" Mat. 19:18	Permission was given for falsehood. "Taqiyya and Kitman" Sahih Muslim 6303, ibn Ishaq 764
Enemies	"Love your enemies, bless them that curse you." Mat. 5:44 Luke 6:27-28	He had the heads cut off of 800 men and young boys who surrendered without a fight. Sahih Muslim 4390
Forgiveness	He preached forgiveness Matta 5:38-39 & 18:21-22 "Do not resist the one who is evil." Mat. 5:39	He killed those who made mockery of him. Bukhari 56:369. Attack anyone who attacks you to the same extent as he has attacked you.' Bakara 2:194
Peace	"Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God." Mat. 5:9	Allah yolunda cihad kişinin cennetteki konumunu yüz kat yükseltir. Müslim 4645 Enfal 8:39
Moral Life	He did not have sex with children.	He had sex with 'Ayseah' when she was 9 years old.
Warfare	He did not engage in warfare. Mat. 26:52	In Muhammad's last 10 years he engaged in 65 Jihad attacks. İbn İshak and Muslim 1:33

18 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Harshness	"Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth." Matthew 5:5	Believers! Fight against the unbelievers who live around you; and let them find in you sternness. Tevbe 9:123
Raping enslaved women	Jesus never enslaved or raped women nor taught others to do so.	He encouraged his men to enslave and rape women. Nisa 4:24, Abu Davud 2150
Taking the spoils of war	"the Son of Man came not to be served but to serve, and to give his life as a ransom for many." Matthew 20:28	Muhammad took slaves and then took 20% of the spoils of war for himself. Enfal 8:41
Torture	Jesus himself was tortured but he did not torture anyone. 1 Peter 4:1	Muhammad was never tortured but had others tortured. 4131, Ibn Ishaq 436, 595, 734, 764
The Greatest Commandment	You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind. Matthew 22:37	Belief in Allah and fighting in the way of Allah. Muslim 1:149
Self Defense	He criticized those who defend themselves. John 18:10-12	He had body guards for himself even in a place of worship. Nisa 4:102
Healing the Sick	Jesus healed the sick, raised the dead and did many miracles. John 20:31	Muhammad did not heal anyone but injured many people. Ibn Ishaq 451
Method of spreading the religion	"the Lord's servant must not be quarrelsome but kind to everyone, able to teach, patiently enduring evil" 2 Timothy 2:24-25	And fight them until persecution is no more, and religion is all for Allah. Enfal 8:39
Ascension	Jesus ascended bodily into Heaven in front of witnesses. Luke 24:51	Muhammad did not bodily ascend into Heaven. He died and was buried.

18 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Harshness	"Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth." Matthew 5:5	Believers! Fight against the unbelievers who live around you; and let them find in you sternness. Tevbe 9:123
Raping enslaved women	Jesus never enslaved or raped women nor taught others to do so.	He encouraged his men to enslave and rape women. Nisa 4:24, Abu Davud 2150
Taking the spoils of war	"the Son of Man came not to be served but to serve, and to give his life as a ransom for many." Matthew 20:28	Muhammad took slaves and then took 20% of the spoils of war for himself. Enfal 8:41
Torture	Jesus himself was tortured but he did not torture anyone. 1 Peter 4:1	Muhammad was never tortured but had others tortured. 4131, Ibn Ishaq 436, 595, 734, 764
The Greatest Commandment	You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind. Matthew 22:37	Belief in Allah and fighting in the way of Allah. Muslim 1:149
Self Defense	He criticized those who defend themselves. John 18:10-12	He had body guards for himself even in a place of worship. Nisa 4:102
Healing the Sick	Jesus healed the sick, raised the dead and did many miracles. John 20:31	Muhammad did not heal anyone but injured many people. Ibn Ishaq 451
Method of spreading the religion	"the Lord's servant must not be quarrelsome but kind to everyone, able to teach, patiently enduring evil" 2 Timothy 2:24-25	And fight them until persecution is no more, and religion is all for Allah. Enfal 8:39
Ascension	Jesus ascended bodily into Heaven in front of witnesses. Luke 24:51	Muhammad did not bodily ascend into Heaven. He died and was buried.

18 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Harshness	"Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth." Matthew 5:5	Believers! Fight against the unbelievers who live around you; and let them find in you sternness. Tevbe 9:123
Raping enslaved women	Jesus never enslaved or raped women nor taught others to do so.	He encouraged his men to enslave and rape women. Nisa 4:24, Abu Davud 2150
Taking the spoils of war	"the Son of Man came not to be served but to serve, and to give his life as a ransom for many." Matthew 20:28	Muhammad took slaves and then took 20% of the spoils of war for himself. Enfal 8:41
Torture	Jesus himself was tortured but he did not torture anyone. 1 Peter 4:1	Muhammad was never tortured but had others tortured. 4131, Ibn Ishaq 436, 595, 734, 764
The Greatest Commandment	You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind. Matthew 22:37	Belief in Allah and fighting in the way of Allah. Muslim 1:149
Self Defense	He criticized those who defend themselves. John 18:10-12	He had body guards for himself even in a place of worship. Nisa 4:102
Healing the Sick	Jesus healed the sick, raised the dead and did many miracles. John 20:31	Muhammad did not heal anyone but injured many people. Ibn Ishaq 451
Method of spreading the religion	"the Lord's servant must not be quarrelsome but kind to everyone, able to teach, patiently enduring evil" 2 Timothy 2:24-25	And fight them until persecution is no more, and religion is all for Allah. Enfal 8:39
Ascension	Jesus ascended bodily into Heaven in front of witnesses. Luke 24:51	Muhammad did not bodily ascend into Heaven. He died and was buried.

18 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Harshness	"Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth." Matthew 5:5	Believers! Fight against the unbelievers who live around you; and let them find in you sternness. Tevbe 9:123
Raping enslaved women	Jesus never enslaved or raped women nor taught others to do so.	He encouraged his men to enslave and rape women. Nisa 4:24, Abu Davud 2150
Taking the spoils of war	"the Son of Man came not to be served but to serve, and to give his life as a ransom for many." Matthew 20:28	Muhammad took slaves and then took 20% of the spoils of war for himself. Enfal 8:41
Torture	Jesus himself was tortured but he did not torture anyone. 1 Peter 4:1	Muhammad was never tortured but had others tortured. 4131, Ibn Ishaq 436, 595, 734, 764
The Greatest Commandment	You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind. Matthew 22:37	Belief in Allah and fighting in the way of Allah. Muslim 1:149
Self Defense	He criticized those who defend themselves. John 18:10-12	He had body guards for himself even in a place of worship. Nisa 4:102
Healing the Sick	Jesus healed the sick, raised the dead and did many miracles. John 20:31	Muhammad did not heal anyone but injured many people. Ibn Ishaq 451
Method of spreading the religion	"the Lord's servant must not be quarrelsome but kind to everyone, able to teach, patiently enduring evil" 2 Timothy 2:24-25	And fight them until persecution is no more, and religion is all for Allah. Enfal 8:39
Ascension	Jesus ascended bodily into Heaven in front of witnesses. Luke 24:51	Muhammad did not bodily ascend into Heaven. He died and was buried.

19.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Death	Jesus Christ died and arose from the dead. 1 Cor. 15:1-4. He is also expected to return again. John 14:1-3	Muhammad died and stayed dead. 8 Haziran 632. He is not expected to return.
Crucifixion	Jesus was willing to be crucified on the cross. John 10:11ö 17-18 & 12:27	Muhammad had other people crucified. Maide 5:33 Muslim 16: 4131
Hearing from God	When Jesus heard from God he went into the desert alone on a 40 day fast. Mark 1:14-15	When Muhammad said that he heard from God via an angel, he was afraid, uncertain, and thought about committing suicide. (Muddessir 74:1-5)
Personal Identity	Although Jesus was fully a man he claimed to be God. John 8:24; 8:58, 14: 6	Muhammad claimed to be only a normal human being.
Killing	Although Jesus had the power to kill people, he never did kill anyone. Instead he gave life to dead people.	While Muhammad had the power to kill people he could never give life to people.
Method of Receiving Revelation	Jesus received his revelation directly from God the Father in the light of day. Matta 3:17, John 5:19	Muhammad claimed to have received his revelation from the angel Gabriel in the darkness of a cave.
Marriage	Jesus never married and never entered into sexual relations.	Muhammad had more than 20 wives and other concubines as well. Bukhari 5:268 ve Ahzap 33:50

19.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Death	Jesus Christ died and arose from the dead. 1 Cor. 15:1-4. He is also expected to return again. John 14:1-3	Muhammad died and stayed dead. 8 Haziran 632. He is not expected to return.
Crucifixion	Jesus was willing to be crucified on the cross. John 10:11ö 17-18 & 12:27	Muhammad had other people crucified. Maide 5:33 Muslim 16: 4131
Hearing from God	When Jesus heard from God he went into the desert alone on a 40 day fast. Mark 1:14-15	When Muhammad said that he heard from God via an angel, he was afraid, uncertain, and thought about committing suicide. (Muddessir 74:1-5)
Personal Identity	Although Jesus was fully a man he claimed to be God. John 8:24; 8:58, 14: 6	Muhammad claimed to be only a normal human being.
Killing	Although Jesus had the power to kill people, he never did kill anyone. Instead he gave life to dead people.	While Muhammad had the power to kill people he could never give life to people.
Method of Receiving Revelation	Jesus received his revelation directly from God the Father in the light of day. Matta 3:17, John 5:19	Muhammad claimed to have received his revelation from the angel Gabriel in the darkness of a cave.
Marriage	Jesus never married and never entered into sexual relations.	Muhammad had more than 20 wives and other concubines as well. Bukhari 5:268 ve Ahzap 33:50

19.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Death	Jesus Christ died and arose from the dead. 1 Cor. 15:1-4. He is also expected to return again. John 14:1-3	Muhammad died and stayed dead. 8 Haziran 632. He is not expected to return.
Crucifixion	Jesus was willing to be crucified on the cross. John 10:11ö 17-18 & 12:27	Muhammad had other people crucified. Maide 5:33 Muslim 16: 4131
Hearing from God	When Jesus heard from God he went into the desert alone on a 40 day fast. Mark 1:14-15	When Muhammad said that he heard from God via an angel, he was afraid, uncertain, and thought about committing suicide. (Muddessir 74:1-5)
Personal Identity	Although Jesus was fully a man he claimed to be God. John 8:24; 8:58, 14: 6	Muhammad claimed to be only a normal human being.
Killing	Although Jesus had the power to kill people, he never did kill anyone. Instead he gave life to dead people.	While Muhammad had the power to kill people he could never give life to people.
Method of Receiving Revelation	Jesus received his revelation directly from God the Father in the light of day. Matta 3:17, John 5:19	Muhammad claimed to have received his revelation from the angel Gabriel in the darkness of a cave.
Marriage	Jesus never married and never entered into sexual relations.	Muhammad had more than 20 wives and other concubines as well. Bukhari 5:268 ve Ahzap 33:50

19.

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Death	Jesus Christ died and arose from the dead. 1 Cor. 15:1-4. He is also expected to return again. John 14:1-3	Muhammad died and stayed dead. 8 Haziran 632. He is not expected to return.
Crucifixion	Jesus was willing to be crucified on the cross. John 10:11ö 17-18 & 12:27	Muhammad had other people crucified. Maide 5:33 Muslim 16: 4131
Hearing from God	When Jesus heard from God he went into the desert alone on a 40 day fast. Mark 1:14-15	When Muhammad said that he heard from God via an angel, he was afraid, uncertain, and thought about committing suicide. (Muddessir 74:1-5)
Personal Identity	Although Jesus was fully a man he claimed to be God. John 8:24; 8:58, 14: 6	Muhammad claimed to be only a normal human being.
Killing	Although Jesus had the power to kill people, he never did kill anyone. Instead he gave life to dead people.	While Muhammad had the power to kill people he could never give life to people.
Method of Receiving Revelation	Jesus received his revelation directly from God the Father in the light of day. Matta 3:17, John 5:19	Muhammad claimed to have received his revelation from the angel Gabriel in the darkness of a cave.
Marriage	Jesus never married and never entered into sexual relations.	Muhammad had more than 20 wives and other concubines as well. Bukhari 5:268 ve Ahzap 33:50

20 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Duration of Ministry	Jesus completed his public ministry in only 3 and a half years.	Muhammad had more than 20 years to complete his public ministry.
Miracles	Jesus performed many miracles, including healing people, stopping a storm with an order, and raising people from the dead.	Muhammad's only claimed miracle was his dictating the Kur'an itself. Bakara 2:23-24, Nisa 4:82. He did not do any obvious miracles. En'am 6:37-38, Yunus 10:20
Prophecy	Jesus Christ fulfilled many messianic prophecies from the Old Testament. John 5:46	Muhammad claimed that the Bible contained prophecies about himself, but offered no prooftexts. Matthew 24:24
Self-Denial	Jesus voluntarily gave his life as a sacrifice for sin. Mat. 20:28	Muhammad several times saved his own life and killed others.
Sin	Jesus never sinned. 1 Pet. 2:22	Muhammad admitted that he was a sinner. Mu'min 40:55; Fatih 48:1-2
Slavery	Jesus had no slaves.	Muhammad had slaves and bought and sold them. Sahih Muslim 3901
Virgin Birth	Jesus was born of a virgin.	Muhammad was not born of a virgin.
Hearing God's Voice	Jesus heard God's voice directly. Mark 1:10-11	Muhammad, did not hear God's voice directly but said he heard from an angel.
Women	Jesus spoke well of women.	Muhammad said that women were only half as smart as men, that most of hell would be filled with women, and that women could be bargained with as objects of commerce. Bukhari 1:28, 301; 2:161, 2:541; 3:826; 7:124

20 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Duration of Ministry	Jesus completed his public ministry in only 3 and a half years.	Muhammad had more than 20 years to complete his public ministry.
Miracles	Jesus performed many miracles, including healing people, stopping a storm with an order, and raising people from the dead.	Muhammad's only claimed miracle was his dictating the Kur'an itself. Bakara 2:23-24, Nisa 4:82. He did not do any obvious miracles. En'am 6:37-38, Yunus 10:20
Prophecy	Jesus Christ fulfilled many messianic prophecies from the Old Testament. John 5:46	Muhammad claimed that the Bible contained prophecies about himself, but offered no prooftexts. Matthew 24:24
Self-Denial	Jesus voluntarily gave his life as a sacrifice for sin. Mat. 20:28	Muhammad several times saved his own life and killed others.
Sin	Jesus never sinned. 1 Pet. 2:22	Muhammad admitted that he was a sinner. Mu'min 40:55; Fatih 48:1-2
Slavery	Jesus had no slaves.	Muhammad had slaves and bought and sold them. Sahih Muslim 3901
Virgin Birth	Jesus was born of a virgin.	Muhammad was not born of a virgin.
Hearing God's Voice	Jesus heard God's voice directly. Mark 1:10-11	Muhammad, did not hear God's voice directly but said he heard from an angel.
Women	Jesus spoke well of women.	Muhammad said that women were only half as smart as men, that most of hell would be filled with women, and that women could be bargained with as objects of commerce. Bukhari 1:28, 301; 2:161, 2:541; 3:826; 7:124

20 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Duration of Ministry	Jesus completed his public ministry in only 3 and a half years.	Muhammad had more than 20 years to complete his public ministry.
Miracles	Jesus performed many miracles, including healing people, stopping a storm with an order, and raising people from the dead.	Muhammad's only claimed miracle was his dictating the Kur'an itself. Bakara 2:23-24, Nisa 4:82. He did not do any obvious miracles. En'am 6:37-38, Yunus 10:20
Prophecy	Jesus Christ fulfilled many messianic prophecies from the Old Testament. John 5:46	Muhammad claimed that the Bible contained prophecies about himself, but offered no prooftexts. Matthew 24:24
Self-Denial	Jesus voluntarily gave his life as a sacrifice for sin. Mat. 20:28	Muhammad several times saved his own life and killed others.
Sin	Jesus never sinned. 1 Pet. 2:22	Muhammad admitted that he was a sinner. Mu'min 40:55; Fatih 48:1-2
Slavery	Jesus had no slaves.	Muhammad had slaves and bought and sold them. Sahih Muslim 3901
Virgin Birth	Jesus was born of a virgin.	Muhammad was not born of a virgin.
Hearing God's Voice	Jesus heard God's voice directly. Mark 1:10-11	Muhammad, did not hear God's voice directly but said he heard from an angel.
Women	Jesus spoke well of women.	Muhammad said that women were only half as smart as men, that most of hell would be filled with women, and that women could be bargained with as objects of commerce. Bukhari 1:28, 301; 2:161, 2:541; 3:826; 7:124

20 .

The Differences Between Christ and Muhammad

	Jesus Christ	Muhammad
Duration of Ministry	Jesus completed his public ministry in only 3 and a half years.	Muhammad had more than 20 years to complete his public ministry.
Miracles	Jesus performed many miracles, including healing people, stopping a storm with an order, and raising people from the dead.	Muhammad's only claimed miracle was his dictating the Kur'an itself. Bakara 2:23-24, Nisa 4:82. He did not do any obvious miracles. En'am 6:37-38, Yunus 10:20
Prophecy	Jesus Christ fulfilled many messianic prophecies from the Old Testament. John 5:46	Muhammad claimed that the Bible contained prophecies about himself, but offered no prooftexts. Matthew 24:24
Self-Denial	Jesus voluntarily gave his life as a sacrifice for sin. Mat. 20:28	Muhammad several times saved his own life and killed others.
Sin	Jesus never sinned. 1 Pet. 2:22	Muhammad admitted that he was a sinner. Mu'min 40:55; Fatih 48:1-2
Slavery	Jesus had no slaves.	Muhammad had slaves and bought and sold them. Sahih Muslim 3901
Virgin Birth	Jesus was born of a virgin.	Muhammad was not born of a virgin.
Hearing God's Voice	Jesus heard God's voice directly. Mark 1:10-11	Muhammad, did not hear God's voice directly but said he heard from an angel.
Women	Jesus spoke well of women.	Muhammad said that women were only half as smart as men, that most of hell would be filled with women, and that women could be bargained with as objects of commerce. Bukhari 1:28, 301; 2:161, 2:541; 3:826; 7:124

21 .

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

- 1. God committed His Holy Books to the Jews: But Muhammad, was not a Jew but an enemy of the Jews.**
Gen. 12:1-4, 17:18-19; Deut. 14:2; John 4:21-22; Rom. 3:1-2 & 9:3-4 / Bakara 2:47; Mü'min 40:53; Casiye 45:16.
- 2. Muhammad's fundamental message was not in harmony with the message of Jesus and the previous prophets.**
Deut. 18:20-22, Isa. 8:20; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, & 15:1-4, Gal. 1:6-9, 1 John 2:23, 4:1-5, 5:20, 2 John 2:7-9 / Nisa 4:157, 162, Ra'd 13:36, Şuara 26:192-197, Ankebut 29:46, Fussilet 41:43, Şurâ 42:15.
- 3. Muhammad's self-proclamation of being a prophet was not a valid test or proof for being a prophethood . No other prophets would confirm it.**
John 5:31 & 36; 14:16-17 & 26; Acts 3:19-23; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, 2 Kor. 13:1 / A'raf; 7:157; Saf 61:6; Fetih 48:28.
- 4. Muhammad claimed to be the last and greatest of the prophets but he was not able to do any obvious miracles similar to Jesus and the other prophets.**
Ahzab 33:40; Fetih 48: 28 / Exodus 4:4-5, 1 Kings 18:24; Mark 5:22-43; Mark 6:45-51 & 53-56; John 14:11; 20:30-31; Acts 2:22 & 43; 4:16; 19:11; Heb. 2:3-4.
 - a) The Kur'an affirms that miracles are a sign of God's approval: Bakara 2:92 & 118; Al-i İmrân 3:45-49
 - b) The Jews frequently challenged Muhammad's validity. En'am 6:37; Yunus 10:20; Ra'd 13:27; Ankebut 29:50
 - c) Miracles are a kind of proof. John 20:30-31/ İsrâ 17:59; *(There are 157 recorded miracles in the Bible.)*
 - d) The Kur'an claims it left nothing out! En'am 6:35-38.
- 5. Muhammad did not have any prophetic gift to be able to foretell or predict the future like Jesus and the other prophets.**
Gen. 49:1; Deut. 18:22; Isa. 41:22; 48:3-6; 1 Samuel 9:9; Amos 3:7; Mat. 11:13; 24:3-14; Mark 13:23; Luke 24:25-27 & 43-44; John 16:12-13; Acts. 2:16-23; 3:18; Rev. 1:1-3; 19:10 / En'âm 6:50; A'raf 7:188; Neml 27:65-66; Sad 38:69-70; Ahkaf 46:9; Jinn 72:26-28; Tekvîr 81:23-24.

21 .

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

- 1. God committed His Holy Books to the Jews: But Muhammad, was not a Jew but an enemy of the Jews.**
Gen. 12:1-4, 17:18-19; Deut. 14:2; John 4:21-22; Rom. 3:1-2 & 9:3-4 / Bakara 2:47; Mü'min 40:53; Casiye 45:16.
- 2. Muhammad's fundamental message was not in harmony with the message of Jesus and the previous prophets.**
Deut. 18:20-22, Isa. 8:20; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, & 15:1-4, Gal. 1:6-9, 1 John 2:23, 4:1-5, 5:20, 2 John 2:7-9 / Nisa 4:157, 162, Ra'd 13:36, Şuara 26:192-197, Ankebut 29:46, Fussilet 41:43, Şurâ 42:15.
- 3. Muhammad's self-proclamation of being a prophet was not a valid test or proof for being a prophethood . No other prophets would confirm it.**
John 5:31 & 36; 14:16-17 & 26; Acts 3:19-23; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, 2 Kor. 13:1 / A'raf; 7:157; Saf 61:6; Fetih 48:28.
- 4. Muhammad claimed to be the last and greatest of the prophets but he was not able to do any obvious miracles similar to Jesus and the other prophets.**
Ahzab 33:40; Fetih 48: 28 / Exodus 4:4-5, 1 Kings 18:24; Mark 5:22-43; Mark 6:45-51 & 53-56; John 14:11; 20:30-31; Acts 2:22 & 43; 4:16; 19:11; Heb. 2:3-4.
 - a) The Kur'an affirms that miracles are a sign of God's approval: Bakara 2:92 & 118; Al-i İmrân 3:45-49
 - b) The Jews frequently challenged Muhammad's validity. En'am 6:37; Yunus 10:20; Ra'd 13:27; Ankebut 29:50
 - c) Miracles are a kind of proof. John 20:30-31/ İsrâ 17:59; *(There are 157 recorded miracles in the Bible.)*
 - d) The Kur'an claims it left nothing out! En'am 6:35-38.
- 5. Muhammad did not have any prophetic gift to be able to foretell or predict the future like Jesus and the other prophets.**
Gen. 49:1; Deut. 18:22; Isa. 41:22; 48:3-6; 1 Samuel 9:9; Amos 3:7; Mat. 11:13; 24:3-14; Mark 13:23; Luke 24:25-27 & 43-44; John 16:12-13; Acts. 2:16-23; 3:18; Rev. 1:1-3; 19:10 / En'âm 6:50; A'raf 7:188; Neml 27:65-66; Sad 38:69-70; Ahkaf 46:9; Jinn 72:26-28; Tekvîr 81:23-24.

21 .

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

- 1. God committed His Holy Books to the Jews: But Muhammad, was not a Jew but an enemy of the Jews.**
Gen. 12:1-4, 17:18-19; Deut. 14:2; John 4:21-22; Rom. 3:1-2 & 9:3-4 / Bakara 2:47; Mü'min 40:53; Casiye 45:16.
- 2. Muhammad's fundamental message was not in harmony with the message of Jesus and the previous prophets.**
Deut. 18:20-22, Isa. 8:20; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, & 15:1-4, Gal. 1:6-9, 1 John 2:23, 4:1-5, 5:20, 2 John 2:7-9 / Nisa 4:157, 162, Ra'd 13:36, Şuara 26:192-197, Ankebut 29:46, Fussilet 41:43, Şurâ 42:15.
- 3. Muhammad's self-proclamation of being a prophet was not a valid test or proof for being a prophethood . No other prophets would confirm it.**
John 5:31 & 36; 14:16-17 & 26; Acts 3:19-23; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, 2 Kor. 13:1 / A'raf; 7:157; Saf 61:6; Fetih 48:28.
- 4. Muhammad claimed to be the last and greatest of the prophets but he was not able to do any obvious miracles similar to Jesus and the other prophets.**
Ahzab 33:40; Fetih 48: 28 / Exodus 4:4-5, 1 Kings 18:24; Mark 5:22-43; Mark 6:45-51 & 53-56; John 14:11; 20:30-31; Acts 2:22 & 43; 4:16; 19:11; Heb. 2:3-4.
 - a) The Kur'an affirms that miracles are a sign of God's approval: Bakara 2:92 & 118; Al-i İmrân 3:45-49
 - b) The Jews frequently challenged Muhammad's validity. En'am 6:37; Yunus 10:20; Ra'd 13:27; Ankebut 29:50
 - c) Miracles are a kind of proof. John 20:30-31/ İsrâ 17:59; *(There are 157 recorded miracles in the Bible.)*
 - d) The Kur'an claims it left nothing out! En'am 6:35-38.
- 5. Muhammad did not have any prophetic gift to be able to foretell or predict the future like Jesus and the other prophets.**
Gen. 49:1; Deut. 18:22; Isa. 41:22; 48:3-6; 1 Samuel 9:9; Amos 3:7; Mat. 11:13; 24:3-14; Mark 13:23; Luke 24:25-27 & 43-44; John 16:12-13; Acts. 2:16-23; 3:18; Rev. 1:1-3; 19:10 / En'âm 6:50; A'raf 7:188; Neml 27:65-66; Sad 38:69-70; Ahkaf 46:9; Jinn 72:26-28; Tekvîr 81:23-24.

21 .

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

- 1. God committed His Holy Books to the Jews: But Muhammad, was not a Jew but an enemy of the Jews.**
Gen. 12:1-4, 17:18-19; Deut. 14:2; John 4:21-22; Rom. 3:1-2 & 9:3-4 / Bakara 2:47; Mü'min 40:53; Casiye 45:16.
- 2. Muhammad's fundamental message was not in harmony with the message of Jesus and the previous prophets.**
Deut. 18:20-22, Isa. 8:20; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, & 15:1-4, Gal. 1:6-9, 1 John 2:23, 4:1-5, 5:20, 2 John 2:7-9 / Nisa 4:157, 162, Ra'd 13:36, Şuara 26:192-197, Ankebut 29:46, Fussilet 41:43, Şurâ 42:15.
- 3. Muhammad's self-proclamation of being a prophet was not a valid test or proof for being a prophethood . No other prophets would confirm it.**
John 5:31 & 36; 14:16-17 & 26; Acts 3:19-23; 1 Kor. 14:32-34, 2 Kor. 13:1 / A'raf; 7:157; Saf 61:6; Fetih 48:28.
- 4. Muhammad claimed to be the last and greatest of the prophets but he was not able to do any obvious miracles similar to Jesus and the other prophets.**
Ahzab 33:40; Fetih 48: 28 / Exodus 4:4-5, 1 Kings 18:24; Mark 5:22-43; Mark 6:45-51 & 53-56; John 14:11; 20:30-31; Acts 2:22 & 43; 4:16; 19:11; Heb. 2:3-4.
 - a) The Kur'an affirms that miracles are a sign of God's approval: Bakara 2:92 & 118; Al-i İmrân 3:45-49
 - b) The Jews frequently challenged Muhammad's validity. En'am 6:37; Yunus 10:20; Ra'd 13:27; Ankebut 29:50
 - c) Miracles are a kind of proof. John 20:30-31/ İsrâ 17:59; *(There are 157 recorded miracles in the Bible.)*
 - d) The Kur'an claims it left nothing out! En'am 6:35-38.
- 5. Muhammad did not have any prophetic gift to be able to foretell or predict the future like Jesus and the other prophets.**
Gen. 49:1; Deut. 18:22; Isa. 41:22; 48:3-6; 1 Samuel 9:9; Amos 3:7; Mat. 11:13; 24:3-14; Mark 13:23; Luke 24:25-27 & 43-44; John 16:12-13; Acts. 2:16-23; 3:18; Rev. 1:1-3; 19:10 / En'âm 6:50; A'raf 7:188; Neml 27:65-66; Sad 38:69-70; Ahkaf 46:9; Jinn 72:26-28; Tekvîr 81:23-24.

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

6. Muhammad was an, "ummi"; a person who was illiterate.

1 Samuel 10:12 & 19:20; 2 Kings 2:1-3 / Bakara 2:78; A'raf 7:157-158; Ankebut 29:48

7. The last verses of Revelation state that no further revelation would be forthcoming; God's Holy Books were finished.

Rev. 22:18-19; Deut. 4:2. & 12:32; Prov. 30:5-6 / Nisa 4:82; Shu'ara 26:196-197

8. Muhammad spread his religion by using force with the sword. Jihad is the largest subject in the Kor'an.

Deut. 32:35-36; Luke 6:27 & 35; John 18:36; Rom. 12:17-21; 2 Cor. 10:3-5; Gal. 5:14-15 & 5:19-21; Eph. 6:12; 2 Tim. 2:24-26; Titus 3:1-6; James 1:20; 4:1 / Bakara 2:191-193, 194-195, 216 & 244; Nisa 4:71-78 & 84; Maide 5:45; Enfal 8:39 & 64-66; Tevbe 9:5, 12, 29 & 41-52; Muhammad 47:4; Fetih 48:16; Saf 61:2-4; Tahrim 66:9 **Muhammad'in yaptığı savaşlar: 1) Bedir savaşı:** (Mart 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123; Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44. **2) Uhud savaşı:** (Mart 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122; 3:140 & 165-172. **3) Hendek seferi:** (627). Ahzab 33:9-12; 33:25-27. **4) Hudeybiye seferi:** (Mart 628). Fetih 48:1-3 & 48:22-27. **5) Muta seferi:** Müslümanlarla Bizanslılar arasında ilk çarpışma. (629). Bakara 2:191-193. **6) Huneyn savaşı:** (630). Tevbe 9:25-27. **7) Tebük seferi:** (630). Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52; Tevbe 9:65-66, 81-83; Tevbe 9:86-87, 90, 93, 117. **8) Mekke'nin fethi:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13; Nasr 110:1-3.

9. Muhammad did not live a holy lifestyle like Jesus but maintained a worldly lifestyle and philosophy.

Mat. 20:28; John 13: 13-17 1. Cor.11: 1; Eph. 5: 1-2; 1 John 4:1-5 / Ahzab 33:21; Enfal 8:1; Ahzab 33:21 & 50; Fetih 48:29; Hucurat 49:1-5; Kalem 68:4

10. Muhammad's spirit was in opposition to Christ's spirit which fits the Biblical description of the Anti-Christ.

Deut. 18:20-22; Isa. 8:20; Jer. 29:11; Mat. 4:1-3; Gal. 1:6-9; 1 Thess. 3:5; James 1:13; 1 John 2: 22-23, 4: 1-3; 3 John 1:11; 2:11 / Bakara 2:11 & 213; Al-i İmran 3:19; Maide 5:14; Beyyine 98:4

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

6. Muhammad was an, "ummi"; a person who was illiterate.

1 Samuel 10:12 & 19:20; 2 Kings 2:1-3 / Bakara 2:78; A'raf 7:157-158; Ankebut 29:48

7. The last verses of Revelation state that no further revelation would be forthcoming; God's Holy Books were finished.

Rev. 22:18-19; Deut. 4:2. & 12:32; Prov. 30:5-6 / Nisa 4:82; Shu'ara 26:196-197

8. Muhammad spread his religion by using force with the sword. Jihad is the largest subject in the Kor'an.

Deut. 32:35-36; Luke 6:27 & 35; John 18:36; Rom. 12:17-21; 2 Cor. 10:3-5; Gal. 5:14-15 & 5:19-21; Eph. 6:12; 2 Tim. 2:24-26; Titus 3:1-6; James 1:20; 4:1 / Bakara 2:191-193, 194-195, 216 & 244; Nisa 4:71-78 & 84; Maide 5:45; Enfal 8:39 & 64-66; Tevbe 9:5, 12, 29 & 41-52; Muhammad 47:4; Fetih 48:16; Saf 61:2-4; Tahrim 66:9 **Muhammad'in yaptığı savaşlar: 1) Bedir savaşı:** (Mart 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123; Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44. **2) Uhud savaşı:** (Mart 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122; 3:140 & 165-172. **3) Hendek seferi:** (627). Ahzab 33:9-12; 33:25-27. **4) Hudeybiye seferi:** (Mart 628). Fetih 48:1-3 & 48:22-27. **5) Muta seferi:** Müslümanlarla Bizanslılar arasında ilk çarpışma. (629). Bakara 2:191-193. **6) Huneyn savaşı:** (630). Tevbe 9:25-27. **7) Tebük seferi:** (630). Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52; Tevbe 9:65-66, 81-83; Tevbe 9:86-87, 90, 93, 117. **8) Mekke'nin fethi:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13; Nasr 110:1-3.

9. Muhammad did not live a holy lifestyle like Jesus but maintained a worldly lifestyle and philosophy.

Mat. 20:28; John 13: 13-17 1. Cor.11: 1; Eph. 5: 1-2; 1 John 4:1-5 / Ahzab 33:21; Enfal 8:1; Ahzab 33:21 & 50; Fetih 48:29; Hucurat 49:1-5; Kalem 68:4

10. Muhammad's spirit was in opposition to Christ's spirit which fits the Biblical description of the Anti-Christ.

Deut. 18:20-22; Isa. 8:20; Jer. 29:11; Mat. 4:1-3; Gal. 1:6-9; 1 Thess. 3:5; James 1:13; 1 John 2: 22-23, 4: 1-3; 3 John 1:11; 2:11 / Bakara 2:11 & 213; Al-i İmran 3:19; Maide 5:14; Beyyine 98:4

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

6. Muhammad was an, "ummi"; a person who was illiterate.

1 Samuel 10:12 & 19:20; 2 Kings 2:1-3 / Bakara 2:78; A'raf 7:157-158; Ankebut 29:48

7. The last verses of Revelation state that no further revelation would be forthcoming; God's Holy Books were finished.

Rev. 22:18-19; Deut. 4:2. & 12:32; Prov. 30:5-6 / Nisa 4:82; Shu'ara 26:196-197

8. Muhammad spread his religion by using force with the sword. Jihad is the largest subject in the Kor'an.

Deut. 32:35-36; Luke 6:27 & 35; John 18:36; Rom. 12:17-21; 2 Cor. 10:3-5; Gal. 5:14-15 & 5:19-21; Eph. 6:12; 2 Tim. 2:24-26; Titus 3:1-6; James 1:20; 4:1 / Bakara 2:191-193, 194-195, 216 & 244; Nisa 4:71-78 & 84; Maide 5:45; Enfal 8:39 & 64-66; Tevbe 9:5, 12, 29 & 41-52; Muhammad 47:4; Fetih 48:16; Saf 61:2-4; Tahrim 66:9 **Muhammad'in yaptığı savaşlar: 1) Bedir savaşı:** (Mart 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123; Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44. **2) Uhud savaşı:** (Mart 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122; 3:140 & 165-172. **3) Hendek seferi:** (627). Ahzab 33:9-12; 33:25-27. **4) Hudeybiye seferi:** (Mart 628). Fetih 48:1-3 & 48:22-27. **5) Muta seferi:** Müslümanlarla Bizanslılar arasında ilk çarpışma. (629). Bakara 2:191-193. **6) Huneyn savaşı:** (630). Tevbe 9:25-27. **7) Tebük seferi:** (630). Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52; Tevbe 9:65-66, 81-83; Tevbe 9:86-87, 90, 93, 117. **8) Mekke'nin fethi:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13; Nasr 110:1-3.

9. Muhammad did not live a holy lifestyle like Jesus but maintained a worldly lifestyle and philosophy.

Mat. 20:28; John 13: 13-17 1. Cor.11: 1; Eph. 5: 1-2; 1 John 4:1-5 / Ahzab 33:21; Enfal 8:1; Ahzab 33:21 & 50; Fetih 48:29; Hucurat 49:1-5; Kalem 68:4

10. Muhammad's spirit was in opposition to Christ's spirit which fits the Biblical description of the Anti-Christ.

Deut. 18:20-22; Isa. 8:20; Jer. 29:11; Mat. 4:1-3; Gal. 1:6-9; 1 Thess. 3:5; James 1:13; 1 John 2: 22-23, 4: 1-3; 3 John 1:11; 2:11 / Bakara 2:11 & 213; Al-i İmran 3:19; Maide 5:14; Beyyine 98:4

Why I'm not a Muslim: 10 Reasons

6. Muhammad was an, "ummi"; a person who was illiterate.

1 Samuel 10:12 & 19:20; 2 Kings 2:1-3 / Bakara 2:78; A'raf 7:157-158; Ankebut 29:48

7. The last verses of Revelation state that no further revelation would be forthcoming; God's Holy Books were finished.

Rev. 22:18-19; Deut. 4:2. & 12:32; Prov. 30:5-6 / Nisa 4:82; Shu'ara 26:196-197

8. Muhammad spread his religion by using force with the sword. Jihad is the largest subject in the Kor'an.

Deut. 32:35-36; Luke 6:27 & 35; John 18:36; Rom. 12:17-21; 2 Cor. 10:3-5; Gal. 5:14-15 & 5:19-21; Eph. 6:12; 2 Tim. 2:24-26; Titus 3:1-6; James 1:20; 4:1 / Bakara 2:191-193, 194-195, 216 & 244; Nisa 4:71-78 & 84; Maide 5:45; Enfal 8:39 & 64-66; Tevbe 9:5, 12, 29 & 41-52; Muhammad 47:4; Fetih 48:16; Saf 61:2-4; Tahrim 66:9 **Muhammad'in yaptığı savaşlar: 1) Bedir savaşı:** (Mart 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123; Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44. **2) Uhud savaşı:** (Mart 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122; 3:140 & 165-172. **3) Hendek seferi:** (627). Ahzab 33:9-12; 33:25-27. **4) Hudeybiye seferi:** (Mart 628). Fetih 48:1-3 & 48:22-27. **5) Muta seferi:** Müslümanlarla Bizanslılar arasında ilk çarpışma. (629). Bakara 2:191-193. **6) Huneyn savaşı:** (630). Tevbe 9:25-27. **7) Tebük seferi:** (630). Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52; Tevbe 9:65-66, 81-83; Tevbe 9:86-87, 90, 93, 117. **8) Mekke'nin fethi:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13; Nasr 110:1-3.

9. Muhammad did not live a holy lifestyle like Jesus but maintained a worldly lifestyle and philosophy.

Mat. 20:28; John 13: 13-17 1. Cor.11: 1; Eph. 5: 1-2; 1 John 4:1-5 / Ahzab 33:21; Enfal 8:1; Ahzab 33:21 & 50; Fetih 48:29; Hucurat 49:1-5; Kalem 68:4

10. Muhammad's spirit was in opposition to Christ's spirit which fits the Biblical description of the Anti-Christ.

Deut. 18:20-22; Isa. 8:20; Jer. 29:11; Mat. 4:1-3; Gal. 1:6-9; 1 Thess. 3:5; James 1:13; 1 John 2: 22-23, 4: 1-3; 3 John 1:11; 2:11 / Bakara 2:11 & 213; Al-i İmran 3:19; Maide 5:14; Beyyine 98:4

23.

29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in

1. Patrol of Vaddan (el-Abwa)	Aug 623
2. Patrol of Buwat	Sept 623
3. First Expedition to Bedir (Safwan)	Sept 623
4. Patrol of Zul Al-Ushairah	Dec 623
5. Battle of Bedir	Mar 15, 624
6. Invasion of Banu Qaynuqa	Apr 624
7. Invasion of Sawiq	May/June 624
8. Invasion of Al Kudr	May 624
9. Raid on Dhu Amarr	Sept 624
10. Invasion of Buhran	Oct/Nov 624
11. Battle of Uhud	Mar 23, 625
12. Battle of Hamra al-Asad	Mar 625
13. Invasion of Banu Nadir	Aug 625
14. Expedition of Badr Maw'id	Apr 626
15. Expedition of Dhat al-Riqa	June 626
16. Expedition of Dumat al-Jandal	Aug/Sept 626
17. Expedition of al-Muraysi'	Jan 627
18. Battle of Hendek (the Trench)	Apr 627
19. Invasion of Banu Qurayza	May 627
20. Invasion of Banu Lahyan	June 627
21. Treaty of Hudaibiyyah	Mar 628
22. Conquest of Fidak	May 628
23. Battle of Khaybar	May/June 628
24. Third Expedition of Wadi al Qura	May 628
25. The Conquest of Mecca	Jan 630
26. Battle of Hunayn	Jan 630
27. Battle of Autas	630
28. Siege of Ta'if	Feb 630
29. Battle of Tebuk	Nov 630

There are 73 more battles which Muhammad sanctioned but did not take part in

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_expeditions_of_Muhammad#cite_note-watt-3

23.

29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in

1. Patrol of Vaddan (el-Abwa)	Aug 623
2. Patrol of Buwat	Sept 623
3. First Expedition to Bedir (Safwan)	Sept 623
4. Patrol of Zul Al-Ushairah	Dec 623
5. Battle of Bedir	Mar 15, 624
6. Invasion of Banu Qaynuqa	Apr 624
7. Invasion of Sawiq	May/June 624
8. Invasion of Al Kudr	May 624
9. Raid on Dhu Amarr	Sept 624
10. Invasion of Buhran	Oct/Nov 624
11. Battle of Uhud	Mar 23, 625
12. Battle of Hamra al-Asad	Mar 625
13. Invasion of Banu Nadir	Aug 625
14. Expedition of Badr Maw'id	Apr 626
15. Expedition of Dhat al-Riqa	June 626
16. Expedition of Dumat al-Jandal	Aug/Sept 626
17. Expedition of al-Muraysi'	Jan 627
18. Battle of Hendek (the Trench)	Apr 627
19. Invasion of Banu Qurayza	May 627
20. Invasion of Banu Lahyan	June 627
21. Treaty of Hudaibiyyah	Mar 628
22. Conquest of Fidak	May 628
23. Battle of Khaybar	May/June 628
24. Third Expedition of Wadi al Qura	May 628
25. The Conquest of Mecca	Jan 630
26. Battle of Hunayn	Jan 630
27. Battle of Autas	630
28. Siege of Ta'if	Feb 630
29. Battle of Tebuk	Nov 630

There are 73 more battles which Muhammad sanctioned but did not take part in

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_expeditions_of_Muhammad#cite_note-watt-3

23.

29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in

1. Patrol of Vaddan (el-Abwa)	Aug 623
2. Patrol of Buwat	Sept 623
3. First Expedition to Bedir (Safwan)	Sept 623
4. Patrol of Zul Al-Ushairah	Dec 623
5. Battle of Bedir	Mar 15, 624
6. Invasion of Banu Qaynuqa	Apr 624
7. Invasion of Sawiq	May/June 624
8. Invasion of Al Kudr	May 624
9. Raid on Dhu Amarr	Sept 624
10. Invasion of Buhran	Oct/Nov 624
11. Battle of Uhud	Mar 23, 625
12. Battle of Hamra al-Asad	Mar 625
13. Invasion of Banu Nadir	Aug 625
14. Expedition of Badr Maw'id	Apr 626
15. Expedition of Dhat al-Riqa	June 626
16. Expedition of Dumat al-Jandal	Aug/Sept 626
17. Expedition of al-Muraysi'	Jan 627
18. Battle of Hendek (the Trench)	Apr 627
19. Invasion of Banu Qurayza	May 627
20. Invasion of Banu Lahyan	June 627
21. Treaty of Hudaibiyyah	Mar 628
22. Conquest of Fidak	May 628
23. Battle of Khaybar	May/June 628
24. Third Expedition of Wadi al Qura	May 628
25. The Conquest of Mecca	Jan 630
26. Battle of Hunayn	Jan 630
27. Battle of Autas	630
28. Siege of Ta'if	Feb 630
29. Battle of Tebuk	Nov 630

There are 73 more battles which Muhammad sanctioned but did not take part in

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_expeditions_of_Muhammad#cite_note-watt-3

23.

29 Acts of Jihad which Muhammad Personally Participated in

1. Patrol of Vaddan (el-Abwa)	Aug 623
2. Patrol of Buwat	Sept 623
3. First Expedition to Bedir (Safwan)	Sept 623
4. Patrol of Zul Al-Ushairah	Dec 623
5. Battle of Bedir	Mar 15, 624
6. Invasion of Banu Qaynuqa	Apr 624
7. Invasion of Sawiq	May/June 624
8. Invasion of Al Kudr	May 624
9. Raid on Dhu Amarr	Sept 624
10. Invasion of Buhran	Oct/Nov 624
11. Battle of Uhud	Mar 23, 625
12. Battle of Hamra al-Asad	Mar 625
13. Invasion of Banu Nadir	Aug 625
14. Expedition of Badr Maw'id	Apr 626
15. Expedition of Dhat al-Riqa	June 626
16. Expedition of Dumat al-Jandal	Aug/Sept 626
17. Expedition of al-Muraysi'	Jan 627
18. Battle of Hendek (the Trench)	Apr 627
19. Invasion of Banu Qurayza	May 627
20. Invasion of Banu Lahyan	June 627
21. Treaty of Hudaibiyyah	Mar 628
22. Conquest of Fidak	May 628
23. Battle of Khaybar	May/June 628
24. Third Expedition of Wadi al Qura	May 628
25. The Conquest of Mecca	Jan 630
26. Battle of Hunayn	Jan 630
27. Battle of Autas	630
28. Siege of Ta'if	Feb 630
29. Battle of Tebuk	Nov 630

There are 73 more battles which Muhammad sanctioned but did not take part in

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_expeditions_of_Muhammad#cite_note-watt-3

24 Women Muhammad Officially Married

- Aliye**: daughter of Zubayn a temporary (muta).
- 'Aishah Siddiqa bint Abu Bakr**: She was engaged when she was 6 and the marriage was **consummated when she was 9** in 623 when Muhammad was 53.
- Esma**: (Umeyme) daughter of Sayan. Because she did not want to get married she did not want to go to bed with Muhammad.
- Fatima**: daughter of Şurayh. He divorced her.
- Gaziyye**: daughter of Jabir; because she had been married off without her permission Muhammad returned her to Jabir.
- Hafsa bint U'mar bin Khattab**: 2nd Caliph's daughter.
- Halve**: daughter of Hakim and the war widow of Al Harith.
- Umm Salamah Hind bint Abi Umayya**: called "the mother of Salamah.
- Juwairiyah bint al-Harith**: a 20 year old war widow from the Banu Mustalaq was taken captive in 627.
- Khadijah bint Khuwaylid**: Muhammad's first wife whom he married in 595 when he was 25 and she was 40.
- Kuteybe**: sister of Esas.
- Leyla**: daughter of Hutaym (Hazrech).
- Maria al-Kibtiyya**: a 20 year old Egyptian Coptic Christian slave girl (concubine) taken from Egypt in 628 with her sister **Sirin** a 2nd concubine.
- Melike**: daughter of Davut; Because Muhammad had killed her father, she did not want to have sex.
- Maymuna bint al-Harith**: (Hilaliye) was a distant relative of Muhammad from the tribe of Helal.
- Nesh'a**: daughter of Amr Rifae: Muhammad divorced her because she refused to have sex with him (She is also known as Shenba).
- Ramlah bint Abu Sufyan**: (also known as **Umm Habiba** "mother of Habiba") of the Umayyad clan.
- Rayhana bint Amr ibn Khunafa**: (Raihana) from the Jewish tribe of Kurayza, and her husband was killed by Muslims in 627.
- Safiyya bin Huyayy bin Akhtab**: she was Jewish from the Banu Nadir of the children of Levi.
- Sawdah bint Zam'ah**: From the Banu Abd-Shams a widow whom he married in 620 when he was 50 and she was about 65.
- Umre Sharik**: daughter of Yedid of the Daws tribe.
- Zaynab (Barra) bint Jahsh bin Riyab**: Muhammad changed her name from Barra to Zaynab after she embraced Islam. "*So when Zayd had accomplished his desire from her* (i.e., Muhammad forced Zayd to divorce her), *We gave her to you in marriage.*" [Qur'an: Ahzab 33:37] This was an unhappy marriage.
- Zaynab bint Khuziamah**: She was from Bani Hilal bin 'Amir bin Sa'sa'a and a widow of Muhammad's cousin, Obaideh.
- Zubba**: daughter of Amir bin Şa-Şaa; Muhammad divorced her because she grew old.

See also: Ilhan Arsel, **Seriat ve Kadın**, p. 280 / Dr. Ergun & Emir Caner, **Unveiling Islam**, p. 56 / Ali Dashti, **Twenty Three Years**, pp. 123-125.

24 Women Muhammad Officially Married

- Aliye**: daughter of Zubayn a temporary (muta).
- 'Aishah Siddiqa bint Abu Bakr**: She was engaged when she was 6 and the marriage was **consummated when she was 9** in 623 when Muhammad was 53.
- Esma**: (Umeyme) daughter of Sayan. Because she did not want to get married she did not want to go to bed with Muhammad.
- Fatima**: daughter of Şurayh. He divorced her.
- Gaziyye**: daughter of Jabir; because she had been married off without her permission Muhammad returned her to Jabir.
- Hafsa bint U'mar bin Khattab**: 2nd Caliph's daughter.
- Halve**: daughter of Hakim and the war widow of Al Harith.
- Umm Salamah Hind bint Abi Umayya**: called "the mother of Salamah.
- Juwairiyah bint al-Harith**: a 20 year old war widow from the Banu Mustalaq was taken captive in 627.
- Khadijah bint Khuwaylid**: Muhammad's first wife whom he married in 595 when he was 25 and she was 40.
- Kuteybe**: sister of Esas.
- Leyla**: daughter of Hutaym (Hazrech).
- Maria al-Kibtiyya**: a 20 year old Egyptian Coptic Christian slave girl (concubine) taken from Egypt in 628 with her sister **Sirin** a 2nd concubine.
- Melike**: daughter of Davut; Because Muhammad had killed her father, she did not want to have sex.
- Maymuna bint al-Harith**: (Hilaliye) was a distant relative of Muhammad from the tribe of Helal.
- Nesh'a**: daughter of Amr Rifae: Muhammad divorced her because she refused to have sex with him (She is also known as Shenba).
- Ramlah bint Abu Sufyan**: (also known as **Umm Habiba** "mother of Habiba") of the Umayyad clan.
- Rayhana bint Amr ibn Khunafa**: (Raihana) from the Jewish tribe of Kurayza, and her husband was killed by Muslims in 627.
- Safiyya bin Huyayy bin Akhtab**: she was Jewish from the Banu Nadir of the children of Levi.
- Sawdah bint Zam'ah**: From the Banu Abd-Shams a widow whom he married in 620 when he was 50 and she was about 65.
- Umre Sharik**: daughter of Yedid of the Daws tribe.
- Zaynab (Barra) bint Jahsh bin Riyab**: Muhammad changed her name from Barra to Zaynab after she embraced Islam. "*So when Zayd had accomplished his desire from her* (i.e., Muhammad forced Zayd to divorce her), *We gave her to you in marriage.*" [Qur'an: Ahzab 33:37] This was an unhappy marriage.
- Zaynab bint Khuziamah**: She was from Bani Hilal bin 'Amir bin Sa'sa'a and a widow of Muhammad's cousin, Obaideh.
- Zubba**: daughter of Amir bin Şa-Şaa; Muhammad divorced her because she grew old.

See also: Ilhan Arsel, **Seriat ve Kadın**, p. 280 / Dr. Ergun & Emir Caner, **Unveiling Islam**, p. 56 / Ali Dashti, **Twenty Three Years**, pp. 123-125.

24 Women Muhammad Officially Married

- Aliye**: daughter of Zubayn a temporary (muta).
- 'Aishah Siddiqa bint Abu Bakr**: She was engaged when she was 6 and the marriage was **consummated when she was 9** in 623 when Muhammad was 53.
- Esma**: (Umeyme) daughter of Sayan. Because she did not want to get married she did not want to go to bed with Muhammad.
- Fatima**: daughter of Şurayh. He divorced her.
- Gaziyye**: daughter of Jabir; because she had been married off without her permission Muhammad returned her to Jabir.
- Hafsa bint U'mar bin Khattab**: 2nd Caliph's daughter.
- Halve**: daughter of Hakim and the war widow of Al Harith.
- Umm Salamah Hind bint Abi Umayya**: called "the mother of Salamah.
- Juwairiyah bint al-Harith**: a 20 year old war widow from the Banu Mustalaq was taken captive in 627.
- Khadijah bint Khuwaylid**: Muhammad's first wife whom he married in 595 when he was 25 and she was 40.
- Kuteybe**: sister of Esas.
- Leyla**: daughter of Hutaym (Hazrech).
- Maria al-Kibtiyya**: a 20 year old Egyptian Coptic Christian slave girl (concubine) taken from Egypt in 628 with her sister **Sirin** a 2nd concubine.
- Melike**: daughter of Davut; Because Muhammad had killed her father, she did not want to have sex.
- Maymuna bint al-Harith**: (Hilaliye) was a distant relative of Muhammad from the tribe of Helal.
- Nesh'a**: daughter of Amr Rifae: Muhammad divorced her because she refused to have sex with him (She is also known as Shenba).
- Ramlah bint Abu Sufyan**: (also known as **Umm Habiba** "mother of Habiba") of the Umayyad clan.
- Rayhana bint Amr ibn Khunafa**: (Raihana) from the Jewish tribe of Kurayza, and her husband was killed by Muslims in 627.
- Safiyya bin Huyayy bin Akhtab**: she was Jewish from the Banu Nadir of the children of Levi.
- Sawdah bint Zam'ah**: From the Banu Abd-Shams a widow whom he married in 620 when he was 50 and she was about 65.
- Umre Sharik**: daughter of Yedid of the Daws tribe.
- Zaynab (Barra) bint Jahsh bin Riyab**: Muhammad changed her name from Barra to Zaynab after she embraced Islam. "*So when Zayd had accomplished his desire from her* (i.e., Muhammad forced Zayd to divorce her), *We gave her to you in marriage.*" [Qur'an: Ahzab 33:37] This was an unhappy marriage.
- Zaynab bint Khuziamah**: She was from Bani Hilal bin 'Amir bin Sa'sa'a and a widow of Muhammad's cousin, Obaideh.
- Zubba**: daughter of Amir bin Şa-Şaa; Muhammad divorced her because she grew old.

See also: Ilhan Arsel, **Seriat ve Kadın**, p. 280 / Dr. Ergun & Emir Caner, **Unveiling Islam**, p. 56 / Ali Dashti, **Twenty Three Years**, pp. 123-125.

24 Women Muhammad Officially Married

- Aliye**: daughter of Zubayn a temporary (muta).
- 'Aishah Siddiqa bint Abu Bakr**: She was engaged when she was 6 and the marriage was **consummated when she was 9** in 623 when Muhammad was 53.
- Esma**: (Umeyme) daughter of Sayan. Because she did not want to get married she did not want to go to bed with Muhammad.
- Fatima**: daughter of Şurayh. He divorced her.
- Gaziyye**: daughter of Jabir; because she had been married off without her permission Muhammad returned her to Jabir.
- Hafsa bint U'mar bin Khattab**: 2nd Caliph's daughter.
- Halve**: daughter of Hakim and the war widow of Al Harith.
- Umm Salamah Hind bint Abi Umayya**: called "the mother of Salamah.
- Juwairiyah bint al-Harith**: a 20 year old war widow from the Banu Mustalaq was taken captive in 627.
- Khadijah bint Khuwaylid**: Muhammad's first wife whom he married in 595 when he was 25 and she was 40.
- Kuteybe**: sister of Esas.
- Leyla**: daughter of Hutaym (Hazrech).
- Maria al-Kibtiyya**: a 20 year old Egyptian Coptic Christian slave girl (concubine) taken from Egypt in 628 with her sister **Sirin** a 2nd concubine.
- Melike**: daughter of Davut; Because Muhammad had killed her father, she did not want to have sex.
- Maymuna bint al-Harith**: (Hilaliye) was a distant relative of Muhammad from the tribe of Helal.
- Nesh'a**: daughter of Amr Rifae: Muhammad divorced her because she refused to have sex with him (She is also known as Shenba).
- Ramlah bint Abu Sufyan**: (also known as **Umm Habiba** "mother of Habiba") of the Umayyad clan.
- Rayhana bint Amr ibn Khunafa**: (Raihana) from the Jewish tribe of Kurayza, and her husband was killed by Muslims in 627.
- Safiyya bin Huyayy bin Akhtab**: she was Jewish from the Banu Nadir of the children of Levi.
- Sawdah bint Zam'ah**: From the Banu Abd-Shams a widow whom he married in 620 when he was 50 and she was about 65.
- Umre Sharik**: daughter of Yedid of the Daws tribe.
- Zaynab (Barra) bint Jahsh bin Riyab**: Muhammad changed her name from Barra to Zaynab after she embraced Islam. "*So when Zayd had accomplished his desire from her* (i.e., Muhammad forced Zayd to divorce her), *We gave her to you in marriage.*" [Qur'an: Ahzab 33:37] This was an unhappy marriage.
- Zaynab bint Khuziamah**: She was from Bani Hilal bin 'Amir bin Sa'sa'a and a widow of Muhammad's cousin, Obaideh.
- Zubba**: daughter of Amir bin Şa-Şaa; Muhammad divorced her because she grew old.

See also: Ilhan Arsel, **Seriat ve Kadın**, p. 280 / Dr. Ergun & Emir Caner, **Unveiling Islam**, p. 56 / Ali Dashti, **Twenty Three Years**, pp. 123-125.

25.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

A. Allah's Perspective

- **Fighting is "the way" of Allah**
Maide 5:35; Enfal 8:75; Ankebut 29:69
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than family relationships and home life**
Tevbe 9:24; Mujadila 58:22; Teghabun 64:14
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than life itself**
Tevbe 9:38; Tevbe 9:120
- **Allah plots for war**
Enfal 8:30
- **Allah loves those who fight**
Saff 61:4
- **Allah wills for fighting**
Enfal 8:42
- **Fighting was the Way of Allah for all the previous prophets**
Tevbe 9:111; Hajj 22:78; Ahzab 33:7-8.

B. Commanded and Obligatory

- **True believers subscribe to fighting**
Tevbe 9:44; Qaf 50:15
- **Commands and encouragement to fight**
Bakara 2:244; Nisa 4:71,76,84; Enfal 8:65; Tevbe 9:14
- **The law of retribution: an eye for an eye**
Bakara 2:178-179; 2:194; Maide 5:45; Nahl 16:126; Hajj 22:60; Shura 42:39-41
- **Fighting is a test of the believers from Allah**
Al-i Imran 3:140, 166-167; Tevbe 9:16; Muhammad 47:4

c. Moral Issues

- **Fighting is obligatory for you even if you think it may not be right**
Bakara 2:216
- **No personal responsibility for having killed others: "Allah made me do it"**
Enfal 8:17`
- **Would a Holy God encourage people to curse their enemies?**
Bakara 2:159-160; Al-i Imran 3:61; Maide 5:64
- **Killing people is not the worst thing you can do**
Bakara 2:191; 2:217
- **Fighting is good for you**
Tevbe 9:41, Saff 61:11

25.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

C. Allah's Perspective

- **Fighting is "the way" of Allah**
Maide 5:35; Enfal 8:75; Ankebut 29:69
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than family relationships and home life**
Tevbe 9:24; Mujadila 58:22; Teghabun 64:14
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than life itself**
Tevbe 9:38; Tevbe 9:120
- **Allah plots for war**
Enfal 8:30
- **Allah loves those who fight**
Saff 61:4
- **Allah wills for fighting**
Enfal 8:42
- **Fighting was the Way of Allah for all the previous prophets**
Tevbe 9:111; Hajj 22:78; Ahzab 33:7-8.

D. Commanded and Obligatory

- **True believers subscribe to fighting**
Tevbe 9:44; Qaf 50:15
- **Commands and encouragement to fight**
Bakara 2:244; Nisa 4:71,76,84; Enfal 8:65; Tevbe 9:14
- **The law of retribution: an eye for an eye**
Bakara 2:178-179; 2:194; Maide 5:45; Nahl 16:126; Hajj 22:60; Shura 42:39-41
- **Fighting is a test of the believers from Allah**
Al-i Imran 3:140, 166-167; Tevbe 9:16; Muhammad 47:4

c. Moral Issues

- **Fighting is obligatory for you even if you think it may not be right**
Bakara 2:216
- **No personal responsibility for having killed others: "Allah made me do it"**
Enfal 8:17`
- **Would a Holy God encourage people to curse their enemies?**
Bakara 2:159-160; Al-i Imran 3:61; Maide 5:64
- **Killing people is not the worst thing you can do**
Bakara 2:191; 2:217
- **Fighting is good for you**
Tevbe 9:41, Saff 61:11

25.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

E. Allah's Perspective

- **Fighting is "the way" of Allah**
Maide 5:35; Enfal 8:75; Ankebut 29:69
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than family relationships and home life**
Tevbe 9:24; Mujadila 58:22; Teghabun 64:14
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than life itself**
Tevbe 9:38; Tevbe 9:120
- **Allah plots for war**
Enfal 8:30
- **Allah loves those who fight**
Saff 61:4
- **Allah wills for fighting**
Enfal 8:42
- **Fighting was the Way of Allah for all the previous prophets**
Tevbe 9:111; Hajj 22:78; Ahzab 33:7-8.

F. Commanded and Obligatory

- **True believers subscribe to fighting**
Tevbe 9:44; Qaf 50:15
- **Commands and encouragement to fight**
Bakara 2:244; Nisa 4:71,76,84; Enfal 8:65; Tevbe 9:14
- **The law of retribution: an eye for an eye**
Bakara 2:178-179; 2:194; Maide 5:45; Nahl 16:126; Hajj 22:60; Shura 42:39-41
- **Fighting is a test of the believers from Allah**
Al-i Imran 3:140, 166-167; Tevbe 9:16; Muhammad 47:4

c. Moral Issues

- **Fighting is obligatory for you even if you think it may not be right**
Bakara 2:216
- **No personal responsibility for having killed others: "Allah made me do it"**
Enfal 8:17`
- **Would a Holy God encourage people to curse their enemies?**
Bakara 2:159-160; Al-i Imran 3:61; Maide 5:64
- **Killing people is not the worst thing you can do**
Bakara 2:191; 2:217
- **Fighting is good for you**
Tevbe 9:41, Saff 61:11

25.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

G. Allah's Perspective

- **Fighting is "the way" of Allah**
Maide 5:35; Enfal 8:75; Ankebut 29:69
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than family relationships and home life**
Tevbe 9:24; Mujadila 58:22; Teghabun 64:14
- **Fighting for Allah is more important than life itself**
Tevbe 9:38; Tevbe 9:120
- **Allah plots for war**
Enfal 8:30
- **Allah loves those who fight**
Saff 61:4
- **Allah wills for fighting**
Enfal 8:42
- **Fighting was the Way of Allah for all the previous prophets**
Tevbe 9:111; Hajj 22:78; Ahzab 33:7-8.

H. Commanded and Obligatory

- **True believers subscribe to fighting**
Tevbe 9:44; Qaf 50:15
- **Commands and encouragement to fight**
Bakara 2:244; Nisa 4:71,76,84; Enfal 8:65; Tevbe 9:14
- **The law of retribution: an eye for an eye**
Bakara 2:178-179; 2:194; Maide 5:45; Nahl 16:126; Hajj 22:60; Shura 42:39-41
- **Fighting is a test of the believers from Allah**
Al-i Imran 3:140, 166-167; Tevbe 9:16; Muhammad 47:4

c. Moral Issues

- **Fighting is obligatory for you even if you think it may not be right**
Bakara 2:216
- **No personal responsibility for having killed others: "Allah made me do it"**
Enfal 8:17`
- **Would a Holy God encourage people to curse their enemies?**
Bakara 2:159-160; Al-i Imran 3:61; Maide 5:64
- **Killing people is not the worst thing you can do**
Bakara 2:191; 2:217
- **Fighting is good for you**
Tevbe 9:41, Saff 61:11

26.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

D. Non-Combatants

- Those who fight are above those who don't fight
Nisa 4:95; Tevbe 9:19-20
- Non-fighters are backsliders and belittled
Al-i Imran 3:155; Nisa 4:72 & 77;
- Hell and punishment are promised to non-combatants
Enfal 8:15-16; Tevbe 9:39, 81, Fetih 48:16
- Do not befriend anyone who does not fight or who is an enemy
Nisa 4:89; Tevbe 9:83; Mumtehanah 60:1 & 9
- If you loose it is your own fault
Al-i Imran 3:165, Tevbe 9:25, Fatih 48:22
- Warfare among believers may be needed
Hujurat 49:9

E. Help

- Helping those who fight
Enfal 8:72 & 74; Hadid 57:10
- Divine help comes to those who fight
Al-i Imran 3:121-125, 173; Enfal 8:9, 71; Tevbe 9:26; Ahzab 33:25
- Exemptions from fighting
Nisa 4:102; Tevbe 9:36, 92, 122

F. Strategy

- Offensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Nisa 4:104; Tevbe 9:5
- Defensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Bakara 2:190; Maide 5:33; Tevbe 9:13; Hajj 22:39
- Harshness and terror are sanctioned
Maide 5:38; A'raf 7:4; Enfal 8:11,57,67; Tevbe 9:73 & 123
- Fighting gives license to destroy the ecology
Hashr 59:5
- Hold firm in the fighting and don't ask for peace
Enfal 8:45; Muhammad 47:35
- Peace treaties and verses forbidding killing
Nisa 4:90-91; Maide 5:32; En'am 6:151

26.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

D. Non-Combatants

- Those who fight are above those who don't fight
Nisa 4:95; Tevbe 9:19-20
- Non-fighters are backsliders and belittled
Al-i Imran 3:155; Nisa 4:72 & 77;
- Hell and punishment are promised to non-combatants
Enfal 8:15-16; Tevbe 9:39, 81, Fetih 48:16
- Do not befriend anyone who does not fight or who is an enemy
Nisa 4:89; Tevbe 9:83; Mumtehanah 60:1 & 9
- If you loose it is your own fault
Al-i Imran 3:165, Tevbe 9:25, Fatih 48:22
- Warfare among believers may be needed
Hujurat 49:9

E. Help

- Helping those who fight
Enfal 8:72 & 74; Hadid 57:10
- Divine help comes to those who fight
Al-i Imran 3:121-125, 173; Enfal 8:9, 71; Tevbe 9:26; Ahzab 33:25
- Exemptions from fighting
Nisa 4:102; Tevbe 9:36, 92, 122

F. Strategy

- Offensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Nisa 4:104; Tevbe 9:5
- Defensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Bakara 2:190; Maide 5:33; Tevbe 9:13; Hajj 22:39
- Harshness and terror are sanctioned
Maide 5:38; A'raf 7:4; Enfal 8:11,57,67; Tevbe 9:73 & 123
- Fighting gives license to destroy the ecology
Hashr 59:5
- Hold firm in the fighting and don't ask for peace
Enfal 8:45; Muhammad 47:35
- Peace treaties and verses forbidding killing
Nisa 4:90-91; Maide 5:32; En'am 6:151

26.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

D. Non-Combatants

- Those who fight are above those who don't fight
Nisa 4:95; Tevbe 9:19-20
- Non-fighters are backsliders and belittled
Al-i Imran 3:155; Nisa 4:72 & 77;
- Hell and punishment are promised to non-combatants
Enfal 8:15-16; Tevbe 9:39, 81, Fetih 48:16
- Do not befriend anyone who does not fight or who is an enemy
Nisa 4:89; Tevbe 9:83; Mumtehanah 60:1 & 9
- If you loose it is your own fault
Al-i Imran 3:165, Tevbe 9:25, Fatih 48:22
- Warfare among believers may be needed
Hujurat 49:9

E. Help

- Helping those who fight
Enfal 8:72 & 74; Hadid 57:10
- Divine help comes to those who fight
Al-i Imran 3:121-125, 173; Enfal 8:9, 71; Tevbe 9:26; Ahzab 33:25
- Exemptions from fighting
Nisa 4:102; Tevbe 9:36, 92, 122

F. Strategy

- Offensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Nisa 4:104; Tevbe 9:5
- Defensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Bakara 2:190; Maide 5:33; Tevbe 9:13; Hajj 22:39
- Harshness and terror are sanctioned
Maide 5:38; A'raf 7:4; Enfal 8:11,57,67; Tevbe 9:73 & 123
- Fighting gives license to destroy the ecology
Hashr 59:5
- Hold firm in the fighting and don't ask for peace
Enfal 8:45; Muhammad 47:35
- Peace treaties and verses forbidding killing
Nisa 4:90-91; Maide 5:32; En'am 6:151

26.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

D. Non-Combatants

- Those who fight are above those who don't fight
Nisa 4:95; Tevbe 9:19-20
- Non-fighters are backsliders and belittled
Al-i Imran 3:155; Nisa 4:72 & 77;
- Hell and punishment are promised to non-combatants
Enfal 8:15-16; Tevbe 9:39, 81, Fetih 48:16
- Do not befriend anyone who does not fight or who is an enemy
Nisa 4:89; Tevbe 9:83; Mumtehanah 60:1 & 9
- If you loose it is your own fault
Al-i Imran 3:165, Tevbe 9:25, Fatih 48:22
- Warfare among believers may be needed
Hujurat 49:9

E. Help

- Helping those who fight
Enfal 8:72 & 74; Hadid 57:10
- Divine help comes to those who fight
Al-i Imran 3:121-125, 173; Enfal 8:9, 71; Tevbe 9:26; Ahzab 33:25
- Exemptions from fighting
Nisa 4:102; Tevbe 9:36, 92, 122

F. Strategy

- Offensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Nisa 4:104; Tevbe 9:5
- Defensive warfare and fighting are encouraged
Bakara 2:190; Maide 5:33; Tevbe 9:13; Hajj 22:39
- Harshness and terror are sanctioned
Maide 5:38; A'raf 7:4; Enfal 8:11,57,67; Tevbe 9:73 & 123
- Fighting gives license to destroy the ecology
Hashr 59:5
- Hold firm in the fighting and don't ask for peace
Enfal 8:45; Muhammad 47:35
- Peace treaties and verses forbidding killing
Nisa 4:90-91; Maide 5:32; En'am 6:151

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

G. Targets and Objectives

- **Fight until Islam is triumphant**
Bakara 2:193; Enfal 8:39
- **Fight against those who oppose Islam, disbelievers and hypocrites**
Tevbe 9:12; Ahzab 33:60-62; Tahrim 66:9
- **Fight against the hypocrites**
Munafiqun 63:1-4
- **Fight against oppressors**
Nisa 4:75
- **Fighting against people of the Scriptures is encouraged**
Tevbe 9:29-30; Ahzab 33:26; Hashr 59:2
- **The enemies of Islam are stupid and cowardly**
Hashr 59:14

H. Promises and Rewards

- **Gaining the spoils of war are the reward to those who fight**
Enfal 8:1, 41 & 69; Tevbe 9:88; Hashr 59:6-8; Muzzammil 73:20
- **Fighting merits mercy and forgiveness**
Bakara 2:218; Nahl 16:110
- **Paradise is promised to fighters and martyrs**
Al-i İmran 3:169 & 195; Nisa 4:74 & 100; Nisa 4:100; Enfal 8:59-60; Tevbe 9:52

I. The wars Muhammad started to spread Islam which are found in the Kur'an

1. **Bedir:** (Mar 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123
Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44.
2. **Uhud:** (Mar 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122, 140 & 165-172.
3. **Hendek:** (627) Ahzab 33:9-12 & 25-27.
4. **Hudeybiye:** (Mart 628) Fetih 48:1-3 & 22-27.
5. **Muta:** (629) Bakara 2:191-193.
6. **Huneyn:** (630) Tevbe 9:25-27.
7. **Tebuk:** (630) Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52, 65-66, 81-83, 86-87, 90, 93, 117.
8. **Mecca:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13 & Nasr 110:1-3.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

G. Targets and Objectives

- **Fight until Islam is triumphant**
Bakara 2:193; Enfal 8:39
- **Fight against those who oppose Islam, disbelievers and hypocrites**
Tevbe 9:12; Ahzab 33:60-62; Tahrim 66:9
- **Fight against the hypocrites**
Munafiqun 63:1-4
- **Fight against oppressors**
Nisa 4:75
- **Fighting against people of the Scriptures is encouraged**
Tevbe 9:29-30; Ahzab 33:26; Hashr 59:2
- **The enemies of Islam are stupid and cowardly**
Hashr 59:14

H. Promises and Rewards

- **Gaining the spoils of war are the reward to those who fight**
Enfal 8:1, 41 & 69; Tevbe 9:88; Hashr 59:6-8; Muzzammil 73:20
- **Fighting merits mercy and forgiveness**
Bakara 2:218; Nahl 16:110
- **Paradise is promised to fighters and martyrs**
Al-i İmran 3:169 & 195; Nisa 4:74 & 100; Nisa 4:100; Enfal 8:59-60; Tevbe 9:52

II. The wars Muhammad started to spread Islam which are found in the Kur'an

1. **Bedir:** (Mar 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123
Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44.
2. **Uhud:** (Mar 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122, 140 & 165-172.
3. **Hendek:** (627) Ahzab 33:9-12 & 25-27.
4. **Hudeybiye:** (Mart 628) Fetih 48:1-3 & 22-27.
5. **Muta:** (629) Bakara 2:191-193.
6. **Huneyn:** (630) Tevbe 9:25-27.
7. **Tebuk:** (630) Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52, 65-66, 81-83, 86-87, 90, 93, 117.
8. **Mecca:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13 & Nasr 110:1-3.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

G. Targets and Objectives

- **Fight until Islam is triumphant**
Bakara 2:193; Enfal 8:39
- **Fight against those who oppose Islam, disbelievers and hypocrites**
Tevbe 9:12; Ahzab 33:60-62; Tahrim 66:9
- **Fight against the hypocrites**
Munafiqun 63:1-4
- **Fight against oppressors**
Nisa 4:75
- **Fighting against people of the Scriptures is encouraged**
Tevbe 9:29-30; Ahzab 33:26; Hashr 59:2
- **The enemies of Islam are stupid and cowardly**
Hashr 59:14

H. Promises and Rewards

- **Gaining the spoils of war are the reward to those who fight**
Enfal 8:1, 41 & 69; Tevbe 9:88; Hashr 59:6-8; Muzzammil 73:20
- **Fighting merits mercy and forgiveness**
Bakara 2:218; Nahl 16:110
- **Paradise is promised to fighters and martyrs**
Al-i İmran 3:169 & 195; Nisa 4:74 & 100; Nisa 4:100; Enfal 8:59-60; Tevbe 9:52

I. The wars Muhammad started to spread Islam which are found in the Kur'an

1. **Bedir:** (Mar 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123
Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44.
2. **Uhud:** (Mar 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122, 140 & 165-172.
3. **Hendek:** (627) Ahzab 33:9-12 & 25-27.
4. **Hudeybiye:** (Mart 628) Fetih 48:1-3 & 22-27.
5. **Muta:** (629) Bakara 2:191-193.
6. **Huneyn:** (630) Tevbe 9:25-27.
7. **Tebuk:** (630) Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52, 65-66, 81-83, 86-87, 90, 93, 117.
8. **Mecca:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13 & Nasr 110:1-3.

All of the Jihad Verses in the Kur'an

G. Targets and Objectives

- **Fight until Islam is triumphant**
Bakara 2:193; Enfal 8:39
- **Fight against those who oppose Islam, disbelievers and hypocrites**
Tevbe 9:12; Ahzab 33:60-62; Tahrim 66:9
- **Fight against the hypocrites**
Munafiqun 63:1-4
- **Fight against oppressors**
Nisa 4:75
- **Fighting against people of the Scriptures is encouraged**
Tevbe 9:29-30; Ahzab 33:26; Hashr 59:2
- **The enemies of Islam are stupid and cowardly**
Hashr 59:14

H. Promises and Rewards

- **Gaining the spoils of war are the reward to those who fight**
Enfal 8:1, 41 & 69; Tevbe 9:88; Hashr 59:6-8; Muzzammil 73:20
- **Fighting merits mercy and forgiveness**
Bakara 2:218; Nahl 16:110
- **Paradise is promised to fighters and martyrs**
Al-i İmran 3:169 & 195; Nisa 4:74 & 100; Nisa 4:100; Enfal 8:59-60; Tevbe 9:52

I. The wars Muhammad started to spread Islam which are found in the Kur'an

1. **Bedir:** (Mar 624) Al-i İmran 3:13 & 123
Enfal 8:5-19 & 41-44.
2. **Uhud:** (Mar 625) Al-i İmran 3:121-122, 140 & 165-172.
3. **Hendek:** (627) Ahzab 33:9-12 & 25-27.
4. **Hudeybiye:** (Mart 628) Fetih 48:1-3 & 22-27.
5. **Muta:** (629) Bakara 2:191-193.
6. **Huneyn:** (630) Tevbe 9:25-27.
7. **Tebuk:** (630) Tevbe 9:38-40, 42-52, 65-66, 81-83, 86-87, 90, 93, 117.
8. **Mecca:** (630) Tevbe 9:12; Kasas 28:85; Saf 61:13 & Nasr 110:1-3.

28.

19 Murders which Muhammad Ordered

1. **Uqba bin Abu Mu'ayt:** (He spit in Muhammad's face)
2. **Ka'b ibn al-Ashraf:** (A poet who wrote against Muhammad)
3. **Ibn Sunayna:** (A Jewish businessman)
4. **Mirba bin Qayzi:** (He threw dust at Muhammad)
5. **600 + Jews of the Banu Qurayza :** (Surrendered without a fight and were beheaded 5 men and young boys at a time)
6. **Sallam Ibn Abu'l-Huqayq:** (Muhammad sanctioned his murder)
7. **Kinana bin al-Rabi:** (Tortured and murdered for hidden treasure)
8. **A one eyed shepherd:** (He sang songs against Muhammad)
9. **Abu Afak:** (Murdered because he sang a song of lament for a person whom Muhammad had murdered)
10. **Asma Bint Marwan:** (A poet who lamented Ebu Afak's murder)
11. **Abdullah bin Khatal & two singing daughters :** (Satarized Muhammad)
12. **al-Huwayrith:** (Mocked Muhammad)
13. **Sara:** (A slave set free who insulted Muhammad)
14. **A Jewish woman of the Banu Qurayzah:** (She laughed at Muhammad's murders)
15. **The wife of a blind man:** (Cursed and belittled Muhammad)
16. **A jewler of the Banu Qaynuqa:** (Embarrassed a Muslim's wife)
17. **Al-Nader:** (He mocked Muhammad and told better stories)
18. **The people of Urania:** (Muhammad ordered them to drink camel urine and they killed the camel herdsman)
19. **Abdullah ibn 'Atik:** (Abu Rafi Abi Al-Huqaiq) (He insulted Muhammad in his poetry and supplied money to his enemies)

Bkz. <http://answereing-infidels/answering-muslims/murdered-by-muhammad.html>

28.

19 Murders which Muhammad Ordered

1. **Uqba bin Abu Mu'ayt:** (He spit in Muhammad's face)
2. **Ka'b ibn al-Ashraf:** (A poet who wrote against Muhammad)
3. **Ibn Sunayna:** (A Jewish businessman)
4. **Mirba bin Qayzi:** (He threw dust at Muhammad)
5. **600 + Jews of the Banu Qurayza :** (Surrendered without a fight and were beheaded 5 men and young boys at a time)
6. **Sallam Ibn Abu'l-Huqayq:** (Muhammad sanctioned his murder)
7. **Kinana bin al-Rabi:** (Tortured and murdered for hidden treasure)
8. **A one eyed shepherd:** (He sang songs against Muhammad)
9. **Abu Afak:** (Murdered because he sang a song of lament for a person whom Muhammad had murdered)
10. **Asma Bint Marwan:** (A poet who lamented Ebu Afak's murder)
11. **Abdullah bin Khatal & two singing daughters :** (Satarized Muhammad)
12. **al-Huwayrith:** (Mocked Muhammad)
13. **Sara:** (A slave set free who insulted Muhammad)
14. **A Jewish woman of the Banu Qurayzah:** (She laughed at Muhammad's murders)
15. **The wife of a blind man:** (Cursed and belittled Muhammad)
16. **A jewler of the Banu Qaynuqa:** (Embarrassed a Muslim's wife)
17. **Al-Nader:** (He mocked Muhammad and told better stories)
18. **The people of Urania:** (Muhammad ordered them to drink camel urine and they killed the camel herdsman)
19. **Abdullah ibn 'Atik:** (Abu Rafi Abi Al-Huqaiq) (He insulted Muhammad in his poetry and supplied money to his enemies)

Bkz. <http://answereing-infidels/answering-muslims/murdered-by-muhammad.html>

28.

19 Murders which Muhammad Ordered

1. **Uqba bin Abu Mu'ayt:** (He spit in Muhammad's face)
2. **Ka'b ibn al-Ashraf:** (A poet who wrote against Muhammad)
3. **Ibn Sunayna:** (A Jewish businessman)
4. **Mirba bin Qayzi:** (He threw dust at Muhammad)
5. **600 + Jews of the Banu Qurayza :** (Surrendered without a fight and were beheaded 5 men and young boys at a time)
6. **Sallam Ibn Abu'l-Huqayq:** (Muhammad sanctioned his murder)
7. **Kinana bin al-Rabi:** (Tortured and murdered for hidden treasure)
8. **A one eyed shepherd:** (He sang songs against Muhammad)
9. **Abu Afak:** (Murdered because he sang a song of lament for a person whom Muhammad had murdered)
10. **Asma Bint Marwan:** (A poet who lamented Ebu Afak's murder)
11. **Abdullah bin Khatal & two singing daughters :** (Satarized Muhammad)
12. **al-Huwayrith:** (Mocked Muhammad)
13. **Sara:** (A slave set free who insulted Muhammad)
14. **A Jewish woman of the Banu Qurayzah:** (She laughed at Muhammad's murders)
15. **The wife of a blind man:** (Cursed and belittled Muhammad)
16. **A jewler of the Banu Qaynuqa:** (Embarrassed a Muslim's wife)
17. **Al-Nader:** (He mocked Muhammad and told better stories)
18. **The people of Urania:** (Muhammad ordered them to drink camel urine and they killed the camel herdsman)
19. **Abdullah ibn 'Atik:** (Abu Rafi Abi Al-Huqaiq) (He insulted Muhammad in his poetry and supplied money to his enemies)

Bkz. <http://answereing-infidels/answering-muslims/murdered-by-muhammad.html>

28.

19 Murders which Muhammad Ordered

20. **Uqba bin Abu Mu'ayt:** (He spit in Muhammad's face)
21. **Ka'b ibn al-Ashraf:** (A poet who wrote against Muhammad)
22. **Ibn Sunayna:** (A Jewish businessman)
23. **Mirba bin Qayzi:** (He threw dust at Muhammad)
24. **600 + Jews of the Banu Qurayza :** (Surrendered without a fight and were beheaded 5 men and young boys at a time)
25. **Sallam Ibn Abu'l-Huqayq:** (Muhammad sanctioned his murder)
26. **Kinana bin al-Rabi:** (Tortured and murdered for hidden treasure)
27. **A one eyed shepherd:** (He sang songs against Muhammad)
28. **Abu Afak:** (Murdered because he sang a song of lament for a person whom Muhammad had murdered)
29. **Asma Bint Marwan:** (A poet who lamented Ebu Afak's murder)
30. **Abdullah bin Khatal & two singing daughters :** (Satarized Muhammad)
31. **al-Huwayrith:** (Mocked Muhammad)
32. **Sara:** (A slave set free who insulted Muhammad)
33. **A Jewish woman of the Banu Qurayzah:** (She laughed at Muhammad's murders)
34. **The wife of a blind man:** (Cursed and belittled Muhammad)
35. **A jewler of the Banu Qaynuqa:** (Embarrassed a Muslim's wife)
36. **Al-Nader:** (He mocked Muhammad and told better stories)
37. **The people of Urania:** (Muhammad ordered them to drink camel urine and they killed the camel herdsman)
38. **Abdullah ibn 'Atik:** (Abu Rafi Abi Al-Huqaiq) (He insulted Muhammad in his poetry and supplied money to his enemies)

Bkz. <http://answereing-infidels/answering-muslims/murdered-by-muhammad.html>

29 .

Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

1. **A military leader**

1 John 2:18, Joel 2:1-2, Daniel 7:7-8,15-17, & 23-24, 25-27, Isa. 14, Rev. 13.2 & 4-8 / Ayatullah Baqir al-Sadr & Ayatullah Murtada Mutahhari, The Awaited Savior, p. 1.

2. **Supported by a False Prophet**

Rev. 13:4 & 8, 19:20) / Ibn Qayyim via Sahih as-Sa'at, as quoted in Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon? p. 236.

3. **Has a powerful army**

Rev. 13:4 & 8 / Veliankode, Doomsday Portents and Prophecies, p. 358.

4. **A dragon in lambs clothing**

Mat. 7:15, 24:4-5, John 1:36: Rev. 5:6 & 13; 13:11 & 20:2, / Veliankode, Doomsday, p. 218.

5. **He establishes a new world order**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8, Daniel 7:7, 23 & 25 / Bakara 2:216, Tevbe 9:29 & 123, & Ibn Kathir in "A Shite Encyclopedia" Chap. 6 B.

6. **He makes new LAWS worldwide**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8 & 11-18) / Mawdudi via Gabriel, p. 81.

7. **He changes the calendar**

Daniel 7:25 / He will establish Fridays as the holy day of rest. He will change the calendar from AD. to A.H. (after the Hijrah)

8. **Establishes a one world religion**

Rev. 13:7 / Ayatollah Ibrahim Amini, Al-Imam Al Mahdi.

9. **Executes those who do not comply**

Rev. 13:5-7 & 15 / Veinakode, Doomsday Portents, p. 312.

10. **Uses beheading as the means of execution**

Rev. 20:4 / Sura 47:4 & Sahih Muslim, Book 20, No. 4546.

11. **Tries to kill as many Jews as is possible**

Rev. 12:1-5,6,9,13, 14, 17 / Sahih Muslim, Book 41, No. 6985 .

12. **Attacks Jerusalem**

Rev. 7:25 / Muhammad Ibn Izaat, Al Mahdi and the End of Time, p. 40

13. **Sits himself in the Temple in Jerusalem**

Mat. 24:16- 22, Zech. 14:2, Ezek. 38:9-12 / Tirmidhi via Ali Ibn Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 42.

29 .

Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

1. **A military leader**

1 John 2:18, Joel 2:1-2, Daniel 7:7-8,15-17, & 23-24, 25-27, Isa. 14, Rev. 13.2 & 4-8 / Ayatullah Baqir al-Sadr & Ayatullah Murtada Mutahhari, The Awaited Savior, p. 1.

2. **Supported by a False Prophet**

Rev. 13:4 & 8, 19:20) / Ibn Qayyim via Sahih as-Sa'at, as quoted in Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon? p. 236.

3. **Has a powerful army**

Rev. 13:4 & 8 / Veliankode, Doomsday Portents and Prophecies, p. 358.

4. **A dragon in lambs clothing**

Mat. 7:15, 24:4-5, John 1:36: Rev. 5:6 & 13; 13:11 & 20:2, / Veliankode, Doomsday, p. 218.

5. **He establishes a new world order**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8, Daniel 7:7, 23 & 25 / Bakara 2:216, Tevbe 9:29 & 123, & Ibn Kathir in "A Shite Encyclopedia" Chap. 6 B.

6. **He makes new LAWS worldwide**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8 & 11-18) / Mawdudi via Gabriel, p. 81.

7. **He changes the calendar**

Daniel 7:25 / He will establish Fridays as the holy day of rest. He will change the calendar from AD. to A.H. (after the Hijrah)

8. **Establishes a one world religion**

Rev. 13:7 / Ayatollah Ibrahim Amini, Al-Imam Al Mahdi.

9. **Executes those who do not comply**

Rev. 13:5-7 & 15 / Veinakode, Doomsday Portents, p. 312.

10. **Uses beheading as the means of execution**

Rev. 20:4 / Sura 47:4 & Sahih Muslim, Book 20, No. 4546.

11. **Tries to kill as many Jews as is possible**

Rev. 12:1-5,6,9,13, 14, 17 / Sahih Muslim, Book 41, No. 6985 .

12. **Attacks Jerusalem**

Rev. 7:25 / Muhammad Ibn Izaat, Al Mahdi and the End of Time, p. 40

13. **Sits himself in the Temple in Jerusalem**

Mat. 24:16- 22, Zech. 14:2, Ezek. 38:9-12 / Tirmidhi via Ali Ibn Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 42.

29 .

Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

1. **A military leader**

1 John 2:18, Joel 2:1-2, Daniel 7:7-8,15-17, & 23-24, 25-27, Isa. 14, Rev. 13.2 & 4-8 / Ayatullah Baqir al-Sadr & Ayatullah Murtada Mutahhari, The Awaited Savior, p. 1.

2. **Supported by a False Prophet**

Rev. 13:4 & 8, 19:20) / Ibn Qayyim via Sahih as-Sa'at, as quoted in Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon? p. 236.

3. **Has a powerful army**

Rev. 13:4 & 8 / Veliankode, Doomsday Portents and Prophecies, p. 358.

4. **A dragon in lambs clothing**

Mat. 7:15, 24:4-5, John 1:36: Rev. 5:6 & 13; 13:11 & 20:2, / Veliankode, Doomsday, p. 218.

5. **He establishes a new world order**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8, Daniel 7:7, 23 & 25 / Bakara 2:216, Tevbe 9:29 & 123, & Ibn Kathir in "A Shite Encyclopedia" Chap. 6 B.

6. **He makes new LAWS worldwide**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8 & 11-18) / Mawdudi via Gabriel, p. 81.

7. **He changes the calendar**

Daniel 7:25 / He will establish Fridays as the holy day of rest. He will change the calendar from AD. to A.H. (after the Hijrah)

8. **Establishes a one world religion**

Rev. 13:7 / Ayatollah Ibrahim Amini, Al-Imam Al Mahdi.

9. **Executes those who do not comply**

Rev. 13:5-7 & 15 / Veinakode, Doomsday Portents, p. 312.

10. **Uses beheading as the means of execution**

Rev. 20:4 / Sura 47:4 & Sahih Muslim, Book 20, No. 4546.

11. **Tries to kill as many Jews as is possible**

Rev. 12:1-5,6,9,13, 14, 17 / Sahih Muslim, Book 41, No. 6985 .

12. **Attacks Jerusalem**

Rev. 7:25 / Muhammad Ibn Izaat, Al Mahdi and the End of Time, p. 40

13. **Sits himself in the Temple in Jerusalem**

Mat. 24:16- 22, Zech. 14:2, Ezek. 38:9-12 / Tirmidhi via Ali Ibn Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 42.

29 .

Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

1. **A military leader**

1 John 2:18, Joel 2:1-2, Daniel 7:7-8,15-17, & 23-24, 25-27, Isa. 14, Rev. 13.2 & 4-8 / Ayatullah Baqir al-Sadr & Ayatullah Murtada Mutahhari, The Awaited Savior, p. 1.

2. **Supported by a False Prophet**

Rev. 13:4 & 8, 19:20) / Ibn Qayyim via Sahih as-Sa'at, as quoted in Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon? p. 236.

3. **Has a powerful army**

Rev. 13:4 & 8 / Veliankode, Doomsday Portents and Prophecies, p. 358.

4. **A dragon in lambs clothing**

Mat. 7:15, 24:4-5, John 1:36: Rev. 5:6 & 13; 13:11 & 20:2, / Veliankode, Doomsday, p. 218.

5. **He establishes a new world order**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8, Daniel 7:7, 23 & 25 / Bakara 2:216, Tevbe 9:29 & 123, & Ibn Kathir in "A Shite Encyclopedia" Chap. 6 B.

6. **He makes new LAWS worldwide**

Rev. 13:2, 4-8 & 11-18) / Mawdudi via Gabriel, p. 81.

7. **He changes the calendar**

Daniel 7:25 / He will establish Fridays as the holy day of rest. He will change the calendar from AD. to A.H. (after the Hijrah)

8. **Establishes a one world religion**

Rev. 13:7 / Ayatollah Ibrahim Amini, Al-Imam Al Mahdi.

9. **Executes those who do not comply**

Rev. 13:5-7 & 15 / Veinakode, Doomsday Portents, p. 312.

10. **Uses beheading as the means of execution**

Rev. 20:4 / Sura 47:4 & Sahih Muslim, Book 20, No. 4546.

11. **Tries to kill as many Jews as is possible**

Rev. 12:1-5,6,9,13, 14, 17 / Sahih Muslim, Book 41, No. 6985 .

12. **Attacks Jerusalem**

Rev. 7:25 / Muhammad Ibn Izaat, Al Mahdi and the End of Time, p. 40

13. **Sits himself in the Temple in Jerusalem**

Mat. 24:16- 22, Zech. 14:2, Ezek. 38:9-12 / Tirmidhi via Ali Ibn Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 42.

30 .
Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

14. **It is said that he does miracles**
Rev. 13:11-18 & 19:20 / Sahih Hakim Mustadrak, 4:557-558)
15. **He rides a white horse**
Rev. 6:2 / Ironically they use the same verse from Rev. 6:2 to describe him, (this verse refers to the Anti-Christ) Izzat, Al-Mahdi, p. 15.
16. **He makes peace treaty with Israel for 7 years**
Daniel 9:27, Yeş. 28:14-15 / Tarabani via Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 43.
17. **He fights against Jesus**
Zech. 14:1 & 3-4 / Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips, Ad Dajjal, the Antichrist.
18. **He comes against fundamental Christian doctrine**
- The Kur'an rejects the Trinity:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Fatherhood of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Son of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Holy Spirit as God:
- Bkz. . Al-i İmran 3:59; Nisa 4:157 & 171-172, Maide 5:17, 72-73, Tevbe 9:30-31.
19. **He uses deceit and deception**
Mat. 24:4-5 / Nahl 16:106 "Taqiyya" & "Kitman"
20. **He comes from an Islamic nation**
Hez. 38:1-7, Vahiy 17:3 & 20:7-10 / Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon, p. 223.
21. **He revives the Ottoman Empire**
Rev. 17:3 & 9-11 / The Kingdom which followed the Roman – Byzantine Empire was the Ottoman Empire. In 1453 Constantinople fell to the Muslim Turks and lasted until 1918 when it began to fall apart. It was totally finished off by Ataturk with the establishment of the Modern Republic of Turkey in 1923.
22. **It comes out of a system which is already in place**
Mat. 24:4-5, 1 John 2:22-23, 4:2-3; 2 John 1:7 / Islam is already the 2nd largest religion and is projected to become the largest religion in a few years. Within Islam there is a worldwide expectation for the coming of the Mahdi.

30 .
Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

14. **It is said that he does miracles**
Rev. 13:11-18 & 19:20 / Sahih Hakim Mustadrak, 4:557-558)
15. **He rides a white horse**
Rev. 6:2 / Ironically they use the same verse from Rev. 6:2 to describe him, (this verse refers to the Anti-Christ) Izzat, Al-Mahdi, p. 15.
16. **He makes peace treaty with Israel for 7 years**
Daniel 9:27, Yeş. 28:14-15 / Tarabani via Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 43.
17. **He fights against Jesus**
Zech. 14:1 & 3-4 / Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips, Ad Dajjal, the Antichrist.
18. **He comes against fundamental Christian doctrine**
- The Kur'an rejects the Trinity:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Fatherhood of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Son of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Holy Spirit as God:
- Bkz. . Al-i İmran 3:59; Nisa 4:157 & 171-172, Maide 5:17, 72-73, Tevbe 9:30-31.
19. **He uses deceit and deception**
Mat. 24:4-5 / Nahl 16:106 "Taqiyya" & "Kitman"
20. **He comes from an Islamic nation**
Hez. 38:1-7, Vahiy 17:3 & 20:7-10 / Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon, p. 223.
21. **He revives the Ottoman Empire**
Rev. 17:3 & 9-11 / The Kingdom which followed the Roman – Byzantine Empire was the Ottoman Empire. In 1453 Constantinople fell to the Muslim Turks and lasted until 1918 when it began to fall apart. It was totally finished off by Ataturk with the establishment of the Modern Republic of Turkey in 1923.
22. **It comes out of a system which is already in place**
Mat. 24:4-5, 1 John 2:22-23, 4:2-3; 2 John 1:7 / Islam is already the 2nd largest religion and is projected to become the largest religion in a few years. Within Islam there is a worldwide expectation for the coming of the Mahdi.

30 .
Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

14. **It is said that he does miracles**
Rev. 13:11-18 & 19:20 / Sahih Hakim Mustadrak, 4:557-558)
15. **He rides a white horse**
Rev. 6:2 / Ironically they use the same verse from Rev. 6:2 to describe him, (this verse refers to the Anti-Christ) Izzat, Al-Mahdi, p. 15.
16. **He makes peace treaty with Israel for 7 years**
Daniel 9:27, Yeş. 28:14-15 / Tarabani via Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 43.
17. **He fights against Jesus**
Zech. 14:1 & 3-4 / Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips, Ad Dajjal, the Antichrist.
18. **He comes against fundamental Christian doctrine**
- The Kur'an rejects the Trinity:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Fatherhood of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Son of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Holy Spirit as God:
- Bkz. . Al-i İmran 3:59; Nisa 4:157 & 171-172, Maide 5:17, 72-73, Tevbe 9:30-31.
19. **He uses deceit and deception**
Mat. 24:4-5 / Nahl 16:106 "Taqiyya" & "Kitman"
20. **He comes from an Islamic nation**
Hez. 38:1-7, Vahiy 17:3 & 20:7-10 / Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon, p. 223.
21. **He revives the Ottoman Empire**
Rev. 17:3 & 9-11 / The Kingdom which followed the Roman – Byzantine Empire was the Ottoman Empire. In 1453 Constantinople fell to the Muslim Turks and lasted until 1918 when it began to fall apart. It was totally finished off by Ataturk with the establishment of the Modern Republic of Turkey in 1923.
22. **It comes out of a system which is already in place**
Mat. 24:4-5, 1 John 2:22-23, 4:2-3; 2 John 1:7 / Islam is already the 2nd largest religion and is projected to become the largest religion in a few years. Within Islam there is a worldwide expectation for the coming of the Mahdi.

30 .
Mahdi and the Anti-Christ

14. **It is said that he does miracles**
Rev. 13:11-18 & 19:20 / Sahih Hakim Mustadrak, 4:557-558)
15. **He rides a white horse**
Rev. 6:2 / Ironically they use the same verse from Rev. 6:2 to describe him, (this verse refers to the Anti-Christ) Izzat, Al-Mahdi, p. 15.
16. **He makes peace treaty with Israel for 7 years**
Daniel 9:27, Yeş. 28:14-15 / Tarabani via Zubair Ali, Signs of Qiyamah, p. 43.
17. **He fights against Jesus**
Zech. 14:1 & 3-4 / Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips, Ad Dajjal, the Antichrist.
18. **He comes against fundamental Christian doctrine**
- The Kur'an rejects the Trinity:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Fatherhood of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Son of God:
 - The Kur'an rejects the Holy Spirit as God:
- Bkz. . Al-i İmran 3:59; Nisa 4:157 & 171-172, Maide 5:17, 72-73, Tevbe 9:30-31.
19. **He uses deceit and deception**
Mat. 24:4-5 / Nahl 16:106 "Taqiyya" & "Kitman"
20. **He comes from an Islamic nation**
Hez. 38:1-7, Vahiy 17:3 & 20:7-10 / Kabbani, The Approach of Armageddon, p. 223.
21. **He revives the Ottoman Empire**
Rev. 17:3 & 9-11 / The Kingdom which followed the Roman – Byzantine Empire was the Ottoman Empire. In 1453 Constantinople fell to the Muslim Turks and lasted until 1918 when it began to fall apart. It was totally finished off by Ataturk with the establishment of the Modern Republic of Turkey in 1923.
22. **It comes out of a system which is already in place**
Mat. 24:4-5, 1 John 2:22-23, 4:2-3; 2 John 1:7 / Islam is already the 2nd largest religion and is projected to become the largest religion in a few years. Within Islam there is a worldwide expectation for the coming of the Mahdi.

31 .

The 7 Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11

1. **Egypt** 2700 B.C. > 833 B.C.
2. **Assyria** 833 B.C. > 612 B.C.
3. **Babylonia** 612 B.C. > 536 B.C.
4. **Medo-Persia** 536 B.C. > 333 B.C.
5. **Greek** 323 B.C. > 63 B.C.
6. **Roman – Byzantine** 63 B.C. > 1453 A.D.
7. **Ottoman Caliphate** 1453 A.D. > 1923 A.D.
8. **Ottoman Caliphate** revived in Turkey ? (2023 ?)

**The Ancient Geograpic Boundaries
of the Nations Mentioned in Ezekiel 38:1-7**

- **Gog** = v. 2 means the prince of Magog (Probably an Islamic Coalition)
- **Magog** = v. 2 Magog signifies the country = the general name of Modern Central Asia (Islamic republics of the former Soviet Union) or the northern nations of Europe and Asia, or the districts North of the Caucasus (Eastern Turkey, Armenia Georgia) or Mount Taurus (Turkey) = Toros Mountain Range in Southern Turkey goes from Rhodos to the Syrian border, (from Lake Eğridir in the West to the Euphrates River <Firat Nehir> in the East) Tigris River = “Dicle Nehir”
- **Meshech** = v. 3 (Ankara, Gordion) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Muschki and Musku in Cilicia and Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Tubal** = v. 3 (Kayseri) (Schofield Bible map) Ancient Tubalu in Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Persia** = v. 5 Iran (Name changed to Iran in 1935) (Islamic)
- **Cush** = v. 5 Ethopia (South of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Put** = v. 5 Libya (Ancient nation west of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Gomer** = v. 6 (Ankara) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Cimmerians – from 7th Cent > 1st Cent B.C. in central & western Anatolia

31 .

The 7 Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11

1. **Egypt** 2700 B.C. > 833 B.C.
2. **Assyria** 833 B.C. > 612 B.C.
3. **Babylonia** 612 B.C. > 536 B.C.
4. **Medo-Persia** 536 B.C. > 333 B.C.
5. **Greek** 323 B.C. > 63 B.C.
6. **Roman – Byzantine** 63 B.C. > 1453 A.D.
7. **Ottoman Caliphate** 1453 A.D. > 1923 A.D.
8. **Ottoman Caliphate** revived in Turkey ? (2023 ?)

**The Ancient Geograpic Boundaries
of the Nations Mentioned in Ezekiel 38:1-7**

- **Gog** = v. 2 means the prince of Magog (Probably an Islamic Coalition)
- **Magog** = v. 2 Magog signifies the country = the general name of Modern Central Asia (Islamic republics of the former Soviet Union) or the northern nations of Europe and Asia, or the districts North of the Caucasus (Eastern Turkey, Armenia Georgia) or Mount Taurus (Turkey) = Toros Mountain Range in Southern Turkey goes from Rhodos to the Syrian border, (from Lake Eğridir in the West to the Euphrates River <Firat Nehir> in the East) Tigris River = “Dicle Nehir”
- **Meshech** = v. 3 (Ankara, Gordion) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Muschki and Musku in Cilicia and Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Tubal** = v. 3 (Kayseri) (Schofield Bible map) Ancient Tubalu in Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Persia** = v. 5 Iran (Name changed to Iran in 1935) (Islamic)
- **Cush** = v. 5 Ethopia (South of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Put** = v. 5 Libya (Ancient nation west of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Gomer** = v. 6 (Ankara) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Cimmerians – from 7th Cent > 1st Cent B.C. in central & western Anatolia

31 .

The 7 Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11

1. **Egypt** 2700 B.C. > 833 B.C.
2. **Assyria** 833 B.C. > 612 B.C.
3. **Babylonia** 612 B.C. > 536 B.C.
4. **Medo-Persia** 536 B.C. > 333 B.C.
5. **Greek** 323 B.C. > 63 B.C.
6. **Roman – Byzantine** 63 B.C. > 1453 A.D.
7. **Ottoman Caliphate** 1453 A.D. > 1923 A.D.
8. **Ottoman Caliphate** revived in Turkey ? (2023 ?)

**The Ancient Geograpic Boundaries
of the Nations Mentioned in Ezekiel 38:1-7**

- **Gog** = v. 2 means the prince of Magog (Probably an Islamic Coalition)
- **Magog** = v. 2 Magog signifies the country = the general name of Modern Central Asia (Islamic republics of the former Soviet Union) or the northern nations of Europe and Asia, or the districts North of the Caucasus (Eastern Turkey, Armenia Georgia) or Mount Taurus (Turkey) = Toros Mountain Range in Southern Turkey goes from Rhodos to the Syrian border, (from Lake Eğridir in the West to the Euphrates River <Firat Nehir> in the East) Tigris River = “Dicle Nehir”
- **Meshech** = v. 3 (Ankara, Gordion) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Muschki and Musku in Cilicia and Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Tubal** = v. 3 (Kayseri) (Schofield Bible map) Ancient Tubalu in Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Persia** = v. 5 Iran (Name changed to Iran in 1935) (Islamic)
- **Cush** = v. 5 Ethopia (South of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Put** = v. 5 Libya (Ancient nation west of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Gomer** = v. 6 (Ankara) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Cimmerians – from 7th Cent > 1st Cent B.C. in central & western Anatolia

31 .

The 7 Kingdoms of Revelation 17:9-11

1. **Egypt** 2700 B.C. > 833 B.C.
2. **Assyria** 833 B.C. > 612 B.C.
3. **Babylonia** 612 B.C. > 536 B.C.
4. **Medo-Persia** 536 B.C. > 333 B.C.
5. **Greek** 323 B.C. > 63 B.C.
6. **Roman – Byzantine** 63 B.C. > 1453 A.D.
7. **Ottoman Caliphate** 1453 A.D. > 1923 A.D.
8. **Ottoman Caliphate** revived in Turkey ? (2023 ?)

**The Ancient Geograpic Boundaries
of the Nations Mentioned in Ezekiel 38:1-7**

- **Gog** = v. 2 means the prince of Magog (Probably an Islamic Coalition)
- **Magog** = v. 2 Magog signifies the country = the general name of Modern Central Asia (Islamic republics of the former Soviet Union) or the northern nations of Europe and Asia, or the districts North of the Caucasus (Eastern Turkey, Armenia Georgia) or Mount Taurus (Turkey) = Toros Mountain Range in Southern Turkey goes from Rhodos to the Syrian border, (from Lake Eğridir in the West to the Euphrates River <Firat Nehir> in the East) Tigris River = “Dicle Nehir”
- **Meshech** = v. 3 (Ankara, Gordion) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Muschki and Musku in Cilicia and Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Tubal** = v. 3 (Kayseri) (Schofield Bible map) Ancient Tubalu in Cappadocia in Turkey
- **Persia** = v. 5 Iran (Name changed to Iran in 1935) (Islamic)
- **Cush** = v. 5 Ethopia (South of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Put** = v. 5 Libya (Ancient nation west of Egypt) (Islamic)
- **Gomer** = v. 6 (Ankara) (Schofield Bible map) ancient Cimmerians – from 7th Cent > 1st Cent B.C. in central & western Anatolia

The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an

- **Muhammad's message was contrary to the Gospel:**
Gal. 1:8-9 / Nisa 4:157 (See Bukhari V. 96 Vol.9, Book 91: no. 698)
- **The Kur'an itself came from the "Lord of the Worlds":**
(In the Bible this term refers to Satan)
Luke 4:5-8; John 12:31, 14:30, 16:11; 2 Cor. 4:3-4, 11:14; Eph. 2:2, 6:11-12; James 4:4; 1 John 2:15-17, 5:4-5; Rev. 12:9 / Fatih 1:1; Yunus 10:37; Nahl 114:1-6.
- **The Kur'an rejects the incarnation of Christ as the the God-man, the Son of God and God as the Father:**
1 John 2:22-24 & 1 John 4:1-3 & 15 / Al-i Imran 3:59; Maide 5:17; Tevbe 9:30-31; Jinn 72:3; Zuhruf 43:57-59 & 81.
- **The Kur'an approves the testimony of demons:**
Jinn:72:1-2 & 11-15; Ahkaf 46:29-30.
- **Allah hardens men's hearts and leads them astray:**
Bakara 2:7, 15, & 26; Nisa 4:119; Araf 7:186.
- **Allah does evil and is responsible for it:**
Nisa 4:78-79; Maide 5:41; Tevbe 9:55; Enbiya 21:35.
- **Allah plots and sets traps for men:**
Gen. 3:1; Esther 9:25; Psalm. 21:11; 36:4; Prov. 1:30; 2 Cor. 11:13-15; Eph. 6:11; 1 Pet. 5:8-9; 2 John 1:7 / Al-i Imran 3:54; Rad 13:42; Neml 27:50;
- **Allah increases hatred and rancor in the hearts of people who are of a different faith:**
Bakara 2:10; Nisa 4:88; Maide 5:14 & 64.
- **The Kuran incites curses and hatred towards the Jews:**
Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 24:9; Jer. 31:17; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:88-89; Maide 5:12-13.
- **Muhammad pocketed 20% of the spoils of wars of himself in the wars that he started.**
Gen. 14:23; Ex. 20:15 & 17; Eph. 4:27-28 / Enfal 8:1 & 41.
- **Muhammad had 24 wives plus other concubines:**
(He stole Zeyneb from Zeyd) Deut. 17:17, 18:20-22; Mat. 5:27-32; 7:15-20 / Ahzab 33:21 36-38, & 40; Kalem 68:4.
- **Muhammad frequently denied that the revelation he received was from Satan and the he was demon possessed.**
Isra 17:88; Shuara 26:210-211; Tur 52:29; Nejm 53:2 & 4; Hakka 69:40-43; Tekvir; 81:22, 25 & 29.
- **Muhammad was not the last and greatest of the prophets as he claimed. Jesus is coming back, not Muhammad.**
Mat. 11:7-15; John 3:30; Rev. 1:1,3,5,817-18; 22:18-19 / Ahzab 33:40; Saf 61:6.

The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an

- **Muhammad's message was contrary to the Gospel:**
Gal. 1:8-9 / Nisa 4:157 (See Bukhari V. 96 Vol.9, Book 91: no. 698)
- **The Kur'an itself came from the "Lord of the Worlds":**
(In the Bible this term refers to Satan)
Luke 4:5-8; John 12:31, 14:30, 16:11; 2 Cor. 4:3-4, 11:14; Eph. 2:2, 6:11-12; James 4:4; 1 John 2:15-17, 5:4-5; Rev. 12:9 / Fatih 1:1; Yunus 10:37; Nahl 114:1-6.
- **The Kur'an rejects the incarnation of Christ as the the God-man, the Son of God and God as the Father:**
1 John 2:22-24 & 1 John 4:1-3 & 15 / Al-i Imran 3:59; Maide 5:17; Tevbe 9:30-31; Jinn 72:3; Zuhruf 43:57-59 & 81.
- **The Kur'an approves the testimony of demons:**
Jinn:72:1-2 & 11-15; Ahkaf 46:29-30.
- **Allah hardens men's hearts and leads them astray:**
Bakara 2:7, 15, & 26; Nisa 4:119; Araf 7:186.
- **Allah does evil and is responsible for it:**
Nisa 4:78-79; Maide 5:41; Tevbe 9:55; Enbiya 21:35.
- **Allah plots and sets traps for men:**
Gen. 3:1; Esther 9:25; Psalm. 21:11; 36:4; Prov. 1:30; 2 Cor. 11:13-15; Eph. 6:11; 1 Pet. 5:8-9; 2 John 1:7 / Al-i Imran 3:54; Rad 13:42; Neml 27:50;
- **Allah increases hatred and rancor in the hearts of people who are of a different faith:**
Bakara 2:10; Nisa 4:88; Maide 5:14 & 64.
- **The Kuran incites curses and hatred towards the Jews:**
Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 24:9; Jer. 31:17; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:88-89; Maide 5:12-13.
- **Muhammad pocketed 20% of the spoils of wars of himself in the wars that he started.**
Gen. 14:23; Ex. 20:15 & 17; Eph. 4:27-28 / Enfal 8:1 & 41.
- **Muhammad had 24 wives plus other concubines:**
(He stole Zeyneb from Zeyd) Deut. 17:17, 18:20-22; Mat. 5:27-32; 7:15-20 / Ahzab 33:21 36-38, & 40; Kalem 68:4.
- **Muhammad frequently denied that the revelation he received was from Satan and the he was demon possessed.**
Isra 17:88; Shuara 26:210-211; Tur 52:29; Nejm 53:2 & 4; Hakka 69:40-43; Tekvir; 81:22, 25 & 29.
- **Muhammad was not the last and greatest of the prophets as he claimed. Jesus is coming back, not Muhammad.**
Mat. 11:7-15; John 3:30; Rev. 1:1,3,5,817-18; 22:18-19 / Ahzab 33:40; Saf 61:6.

The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an

- **Muhammad's message was contrary to the Gospel:**
Gal. 1:8-9 / Nisa 4:157 (See Bukhari V. 96 Vol.9, Book 91: no. 698)
- **The Kur'an itself came from the "Lord of the Worlds":**
(In the Bible this term refers to Satan)
Luke 4:5-8; John 12:31, 14:30, 16:11; 2 Cor. 4:3-4, 11:14; Eph. 2:2, 6:11-12; James 4:4; 1 John 2:15-17, 5:4-5; Rev. 12:9 / Fatih 1:1; Yunus 10:37; Nahl 114:1-6.
- **The Kur'an rejects the incarnation of Christ as the the God-man, the Son of God and God as the Father:**
1 John 2:22-24 & 1 John 4:1-3 & 15 / Al-i Imran 3:59; Maide 5:17; Tevbe 9:30-31; Jinn 72:3; Zuhruf 43:57-59 & 81.
- **The Kur'an approves the testimony of demons:**
Jinn:72:1-2 & 11-15; Ahkaf 46:29-30.
- **Allah hardens men's hearts and leads them astray:**
Bakara 2:7, 15, & 26; Nisa 4:119; Araf 7:186.
- **Allah does evil and is responsible for it:**
Nisa 4:78-79; Maide 5:41; Tevbe 9:55; Enbiya 21:35.
- **Allah plots and sets traps for men:**
Gen. 3:1; Esther 9:25; Psalm. 21:11; 36:4; Prov. 1:30; 2 Cor. 11:13-15; Eph. 6:11; 1 Pet. 5:8-9; 2 John 1:7 / Al-i Imran 3:54; Rad 13:42; Neml 27:50;
- **Allah increases hatred and rancor in the hearts of people who are of a different faith:**
Bakara 2:10; Nisa 4:88; Maide 5:14 & 64.
- **The Kuran incites curses and hatred towards the Jews:**
Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 24:9; Jer. 31:17; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:88-89; Maide 5:12-13.
- **Muhammad pocketed 20% of the spoils of wars of himself in the wars that he started.**
Gen. 14:23; Ex. 20:15 & 17; Eph. 4:27-28 / Enfal 8:1 & 41.
- **Muhammad had 24 wives plus other concubines:**
(He stole Zeyneb from Zeyd) Deut. 17:17, 18:20-22; Mat. 5:27-32; 7:15-20 / Ahzab 33:21 36-38, & 40; Kalem 68:4.
- **Muhammad frequently denied that the revelation he received was from Satan and the he was demon possessed.**
Isra 17:88; Shuara 26:210-211; Tur 52:29; Nejm 53:2 & 4; Hakka 69:40-43; Tekvir; 81:22, 25 & 29.
- **Muhammad was not the last and greatest of the prophets as he claimed. Jesus is coming back, not Muhammad.**
Mat. 11:7-15; John 3:30; Rev. 1:1,3,5,817-18; 22:18-19 / Ahzab 33:40; Saf 61:6.

The Spirit of Anti-Christ in the Kur'an

- **Muhammad's message was contrary to the Gospel:**
Gal. 1:8-9 / Nisa 4:157 (See Bukhari V. 96 Vol.9, Book 91: no. 698)
- **The Kur'an itself came from the "Lord of the Worlds":**
(In the Bible this term refers to Satan)
Luke 4:5-8; John 12:31, 14:30, 16:11; 2 Cor. 4:3-4, 11:14; Eph. 2:2, 6:11-12; James 4:4; 1 John 2:15-17, 5:4-5; Rev. 12:9 / Fatih 1:1; Yunus 10:37; Nahl 114:1-6.
- **The Kur'an rejects the incarnation of Christ as the the God-man, the Son of God and God as the Father:**
1 John 2:22-24 & 1 John 4:1-3 & 15 / Al-i Imran 3:59; Maide 5:17; Tevbe 9:30-31; Jinn 72:3; Zuhruf 43:57-59 & 81.
- **The Kur'an approves the testimony of demons:**
Jinn:72:1-2 & 11-15; Ahkaf 46:29-30.
- **Allah hardens men's hearts and leads them astray:**
Bakara 2:7, 15, & 26; Nisa 4:119; Araf 7:186.
- **Allah does evil and is responsible for it:**
Nisa 4:78-79; Maide 5:41; Tevbe 9:55; Enbiya 21:35.
- **Allah plots and sets traps for men:**
Gen. 3:1; Esther 9:25; Psalm. 21:11; 36:4; Prov. 1:30; 2 Cor. 11:13-15; Eph. 6:11; 1 Pet. 5:8-9; 2 John 1:7 / Al-i Imran 3:54; Rad 13:42; Neml 27:50;
- **Allah increases hatred and rancor in the hearts of people who are of a different faith:**
Bakara 2:10; Nisa 4:88; Maide 5:14 & 64.
- **The Kuran incites curses and hatred towards the Jews:**
Gen. 12:1-3; Num. 24:9; Jer. 31:17; Rom. 11:1-2 / Bakara 2:88-89; Maide 5:12-13.
- **Muhammad pocketed 20% of the spoils of wars of himself in the wars that he started.**
Gen. 14:23; Ex. 20:15 & 17; Eph. 4:27-28 / Enfal 8:1 & 41.
- **Muhammad had 24 wives plus other concubines:**
(He stole Zeyneb from Zeyd) Deut. 17:17, 18:20-22; Mat. 5:27-32; 7:15-20 / Ahzab 33:21 36-38, & 40; Kalem 68:4.
- **Muhammad frequently denied that the revelation he received was from Satan and the he was demon possessed.**
Isra 17:88; Shuara 26:210-211; Tur 52:29; Nejm 53:2 & 4; Hakka 69:40-43; Tekvir; 81:22, 25 & 29.
- **Muhammad was not the last and greatest of the prophets as he claimed. Jesus is coming back, not Muhammad.**
Mat. 11:7-15; John 3:30; Rev. 1:1,3,5,817-18; 22:18-19 / Ahzab 33:40; Saf 61:6.

33.

Satan

The Bad Guy

Mat. 13:39, 1 John 3:8, 2 Cor. 4:3

Lord of this World

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Demons

Mat. 12:28
1 Cor 2:14
Rom. 7:17-19

Curse

Deut. 28:15-68.

Natural Man

Self - Ego

Man is central

1 John 2:25

Evil

3 John 1:11

Darkness

Eph. 6:12, Col. 1:13

Fear

Physical Body

1 Cor. 15:40

Children of Wrath

Gal. 2:2-3

All are sinners

Self

Phil. 2:21

Jer. 13:23 & 17:9

Selfish

2 Tim. 3:2

Psalm 40:12 & 130:3

Selfishness

Prov.20:9, Ecc.7:20, Rom.3:10&23

Fruits of the Flesh

Galatians 5:19-21

Sexual Immorality, Impurity, Debauchery, Idolatry, Socity, Hatred, Discord, Jealousy, Rage, Rivalries, Divisions, Factions, Envy, Drunkenness, Orgies

Sin Defined

1 John 3:4

1 John 5:17

Rom. 14:23

James 2:10 & 4:7

The Law gives

only Punishment

Gal.2:16, 3:24

Phil. 3:9

Heb. 10:26-31

The Law Brings Judgement

Ezek. 3:17-21,33:7-11, Rom. 14:10, Heb.9:27

Sin

>

Death

>

Hell

Prov.5:22

Rom. 6:23

Mat. 25:41

Rom. 5:21

Luke 12:5, 16:19-31

John 3:18,36,8:24-25

33.

Satan

The Bad Guy

Mat. 13:39, 1 John 3:8, 2 Cor. 4:3

Lord of this World

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Demons

Mat. 12:28
1 Cor 2:14
Rom. 7:17-19

Curse

Deut. 28:15-68.

Natural Man

Self - Ego

Man is central

1 John 2:25

Evil

3 John 1:11

Darkness

Eph. 6:12, Col. 1:13

Fear

Physical Body

1 Cor. 15:40

Children of Wrath

Gal. 2:2-3

All are sinners

Self

Phil. 2:21

Jer. 13:23 & 17:9

Selfish

2 Tim. 3:2

Psalm 40:12 & 130:3

Selfishness

Prov.20:9, Ecc.7:20, Rom.3:10&23

Fruits of the Flesh

Galatians 5:19-21

Sexual Immorality, Impurity, Debauchery, Idolatry, Socity, Hatred, Discord, Jealousy, Rage, Rivalries, Divisions, Factions, Envy, Drunkenness, Orgies

Sin Defined

1 John 3:4

1 John 5:17

Rom. 14:23

James 2:10 & 4:7

The Law gives

only Punishment

Gal.2:16, 3:24

Phil. 3:9

Heb. 10:26-31

The Law Brings Judgement

Ezek. 3:17-21,33:7-11, Rom. 14:10, Heb.9:27

Sin

>

Death

>

Hell

Prov.5:22

Rom. 6:23

Mat. 25:41

Rom. 5:21

Luke 12:5, 16:19-31

John 3:18,36,8:24-25

33.

Satan

The Bad Guy

Mat. 13:39, 1 John 3:8, 2 Cor. 4:3

Lord of this World

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Demons

Mat. 12:28
1 Cor 2:14
Rom. 7:17-19

Curse

Deut. 28:15-68.

Natural Man

Self - Ego

Man is central

1 John 2:25

Evil

3 John 1:11

Darkness

Eph. 6:12, Col. 1:13

Fear

Physical Body

1 Cor. 15:40

Children of Wrath

Gal. 2:2-3

All are sinners

Self

Phil. 2:21

Jer. 13:23 & 17:9

Selfish

2 Tim. 3:2

Psalm 40:12 & 130:3

Selfishness

Prov.20:9, Ecc.7:20, Rom.3:10&23

Fruits of the Flesh

Galatians 5:19-21

Sexual Immorality, Impurity, Debauchery, Idolatry, Socity, Hatred, Discord, Jealousy, Rage, Rivalries, Divisions, Factions, Envy, Drunkenness, Orgies

Sin Defined

1 John 3:4

1 John 5:17

Rom. 14:23

James 2:10 & 4:7

The Law gives

only Punishment

Gal.2:16, 3:24

Phil. 3:9

Heb. 10:26-31

The Law Brings Judgement

Ezek. 3:17-21,33:7-11, Rom. 14:10, Heb.9:27

Sin

>

Death

>

Hell

Prov.5:22

Rom. 6:23

Mat. 25:41

Rom. 5:21

Luke 12:5, 16:19-31

John 3:18,36,8:24-25

33.

Satan

The Bad Guy

Mat. 13:39, 1 John 3:8, 2 Cor. 4:3

Lord of this World

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Demons

Mat. 12:28
1 Cor 2:14
Rom. 7:17-19

Curse

Deut. 28:15-68.

Natural Man

Self - Ego

Man is central

1 John 2:25

Evil

3 John 1:11

Darkness

Eph. 6:12, Col. 1:13

Fear

Physical Body

1 Cor. 15:40

Children of Wrath

Gal. 2:2-3

All are sinners

Self

Phil. 2:21

Jer. 13:23 & 17:9

Selfish

2 Tim. 3:2

Psalm 40:12 & 130:3

Selfishness

Prov.20:9, Ecc.7:20, Rom.3:10&23

Fruits of the Flesh

Galatians 5:19-21

Sexual Immorality, Impurity, Debauchery, Idolatry, Socity, Hatred, Discord, Jealousy, Rage, Rivalries, Divisions, Factions, Envy, Drunkenness, Orgies

Sin Defined

1 John 3:4

1 John 5:17

Rom. 14:23

James 2:10 & 4:7

The Law gives

only Punishment

Gal.2:16, 3:24

Phil. 3:9

Heb. 10:26-31

The Law Brings Judgement

Ezek. 3:17-21,33:7-11, Rom. 14:10, Heb.9:27

Sin

>

Death

>

Hell

Prov.5:22

Rom. 6:23

Mat. 25:41

Rom. 5:21

Luke 12:5, 16:19-31

John 3:18,36,8:24-25

34.

God

The Good Guy

Mat. 19:17, Rom.2:4, 2 Cor. 4:3, 1 John 3:8

Kingdom of God

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Angels

Mat. 16:27
24:31

Blessing

Deut. 28:1-14

Good

Ezek. 18:23
33:11

Rom. 8:9

Spiritual Man

1 Tim. 2:15

Acts 2:8

Holy Spirit

2 Pet.3:9

4:3

God is Central

Eph.5:18-19

John 4:24, Rom. 8:9, 1 Cor. 2:15

Confession

Mat. 10:32-33

Rom. 10:9-10

Love

1 Yuh.3:14

1 John 5:10-13

Baptism =

A Death

To Self

Baptism

Acts 2:38

22:16

1 Kor. 12:13

Witness

Mat.28:18-20

Acts 1:8

John 15:8

Forgiveness

Acts 5:31

1 John 1:9.

Grace

Rom. 4:14

Eph. 2:8-9

Rom. 12:1-2

Gal. 2:20

3:27

Col. 2:12

Rom. 6:3-4

Fruits of the Spirit

Galatians 5:22-23

Love, Joy, Peace,

Physical

Body

1 Kor.15:44

Patience, Gentleness, Book of Life

Acts 5:31 Goodness, Faith, Meekness, Rev. 3:15

1 John 1:9. Self-control 13:8,17:8,21:27

Grace gives Rewards

1 Cor. 3:8 & 14:31, Col 2:18, 3:24, Heb 10:35-36

Righteousness >

Life >

Heaven

1 Cor. 1:29-31

Rom. 6:23

John 14:1-2

Phil. 3:9.

John 5:21 & 24

2 Cor. 5:21

John 6:37-39

1 John 5:10-13

34.

God

The Good Guy

Mat. 19:17, Rom.2:4, 2 Cor. 4:3, 1 John 3:8

Kingdom of God

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Angels

Mat. 16:27
24:31

Blessing

Deut. 28:1-14

Good

Ezek. 18:23
33:11

Rom. 8:9

Spiritual Man

1 Tim. 2:15

Acts 2:8

Holy Spirit

2 Pet.3:9

4:3

God is Central

Eph.5:18-19

John 4:24, Rom. 8:9, 1 Cor. 2:15

Confession

Mat. 10:32-33

Rom. 10:9-10

Love

1 Yuh.3:14

1 John 5:10-13

Baptism =

A Death

To Self

Baptism

Acts 2:38

22:16

1 Kor. 12:13

Witness

Mat.28:18-20

Acts 1:8

John 15:8

Forgiveness

Acts 5:31

1 John 1:9.

Grace

Rom. 4:14

Eph. 2:8-9

Rom. 12:1-2

Gal. 2:20

3:27

Col. 2:12

Rom. 6:3-4

Fruits of the Spirit

Galatians 5:22-23

Love, Joy, Peace,

Physical

Body

1 Kor.15:44

Patience, Gentleness, Book of Life

Acts 5:31 Goodness, Faith, Meekness, Rev. 3:15

1 John 1:9. Self-control 13:8,17:8,21:27

Grace gives Rewards

1 Cor. 3:8 & 14:31, Col 2:18, 3:24, Heb 10:35-36

Righteousness >

Life >

Heaven

1 Cor. 1:29-31

Rom. 6:23

John 14:1-2

Phil. 3:9.

John 5:21 & 24

2 Cor. 5:21

John 6:37-39

1 John 5:10-13

34.

God

The Good Guy

Mat. 19:17, Rom.2:4, 2 Cor. 4:3, 1 John 3:8

Kingdom of God

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Angels

Mat. 16:27
24:31

Blessing

Deut. 28:1-14

Good

Ezek. 18:23
33:11

Rom. 8:9

Spiritual Man

1 Tim. 2:15

Acts 2:8

Holy Spirit

2 Pet.3:9

4:3

God is Central

Eph.5:18-19

John 4:24, Rom. 8:9, 1 Cor. 2:15

Confession

Mat. 10:32-33

Rom. 10:9-10

Love

1 Yuh.3:14

1 John 5:10-13

Baptism =

A Death

To Self

Baptism

Acts 2:38

22:16

1 Kor. 12:13

Witness

Mat.28:18-20

Acts 1:8

John 15:8

Forgiveness

Acts 5:31

1 John 1:9.

Grace

Rom. 4:14

Eph. 2:8-9

Rom. 12:1-2

Gal. 2:20

3:27

Col. 2:12

Rom. 6:3-4

Fruits of the Spirit

Galatians 5:22-23

Love, Joy, Peace,

Physical

Body

1 Kor.15:44

Patience, Gentleness, Book of Life

Acts 5:31 Goodness, Faith, Meekness, Rev. 3:15

1 John 1:9. Self-control 13:8,17:8,21:27

Grace gives Rewards

1 Cor. 3:8 & 14:31, Col 2:18, 3:24, Heb 10:35-36

Righteousness >

Life >

Heaven

1 Cor. 1:29-31

Rom. 6:23

John 14:1-2

Phil. 3:9.

John 5:21 & 24

2 Cor. 5:21

John 6:37-39

1 John 5:10-13

34.

God

The Good Guy

Mat. 19:17, Rom.2:4, 2 Cor. 4:3, 1 John 3:8

Kingdom of God

John 14:30, 2 Cor. 4:3, Eph. 2:2

Angels

Mat. 16:27
24:31

Blessing

Deut. 28:1-14

Good

Ezek. 18:23
33:11

Rom. 8:9

Spiritual Man

1 Tim. 2:15

Acts 2:8

Holy Spirit

2 Pet.3:9

4:3

God is Central

Eph.5:18-19

John 4:24, Rom. 8:9, 1 Cor. 2:15

Confession

Mat. 10:32-33

Rom. 10:9-10

Love

1 Yuh.3:14

1 John 5:10-13

Baptism =

A Death

To Self

Baptism

Acts 2:38

22:16

1 Kor. 12:13

Witness

Mat.28:18-20

Acts 1:8

John 15:8

Forgiveness

Acts 5:31

1 John 1:9.

Grace

Rom. 4:14

Eph. 2:8-9

Rom. 12:1-2

Gal. 2:20

3:27

Col. 2:12

Rom. 6:3-4

Fruits of the Spirit

Galatians 5:22-23

Love, Joy, Peace,

Physical

Body

1 Kor.15:44

Patience, Gentleness, Book of Life

Acts 5:31 Goodness, Faith, Meekness, Rev. 3:15

1 John 1:9. Self-control 13:8,17:8,21:27

Grace gives Rewards

1 Cor. 3:8 & 14:31, Col 2:18, 3:24, Heb 10:35-36

Righteousness >

Life >

Heaven

1 Cor. 1:29-31

Rom. 6:23

John 14:1-2

Phil. 3:9.

John 5:21 & 24

2 Cor. 5:21

John 6:37-39

1 John 5:10-13

35.

Kozmos

(The World System)

1 John 2:15, 4:1-5, 5:4-5, 18-19

Revelation via God's Word

John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:3, 4:12, 11:3, Rev. 1:1-3

God's Method of Salvation

John 1:29; heb. 9:12 & 22, 10:1-10

Blood Atomement

Isaiah 53:5-6, Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:6

Sacrifice

Lev. 17:11, Rom. 3:25, 1 Cor. 5:7; 1 John 2:2

Ransom

Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:8, 1 Tim. 2:6, 1 John 4:8-10

Only One Way

Johm 14:6, Acts 4:10-12, 1 Tim. 2:5

Jesus Christ

Mat 16:16; 26:63-64; John 1:41; 4:25-26; Rom. 10:9-10

Lord and Saviour

Acts 2:36, John 4:42, Titus 2:13

Believe on Him

John 1:12, 3:16, 6:29, Heb. 11:1 & 6

Born Again

John 3:3 & 5, Titus 3:4-6, 1 Pet. 1:23-25

Security

John 5:24-29; 6:37-39; 8:24; 1 John 5:10-13

35.

Kozmos

(The World System)

1 John 2:15, 4:1-5, 5:4-5, 18-19

Revelation via God's Word

John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:3, 4:12, 11:3, Rev. 1:1-3

God's Method of Salvation

John 1:29; heb. 9:12 & 22, 10:1-10

Blood Atomement

Isaiah 53:5-6, Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:6

Sacrifice

Lev. 17:11, Rom. 3:25, 1 Cor. 5:7; 1 John 2:2

Ransom

Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:8, 1 Tim. 2:6, 1 John 4:8-10

Only One Way

Johm 14:6, Acts 4:10-12, 1 Tim. 2:5

Jesus Christ

Mat 16:16; 26:63-64; John 1:41; 4:25-26; Rom. 10:9-10

Lord and Saviour

Acts 2:36, John 4:42, Titus 2:13

Believe on Him

John 1:12, 3:16, 6:29, Heb. 11:1 & 6

Born Again

John 3:3 & 5, Titus 3:4-6, 1 Pet. 1:23-25

Security

John 5:24-29; 6:37-39; 8:24; 1 John 5:10-13

35.

Kozmos

(The World System)

1 John 2:15, 4:1-5, 5:4-5, 18-19

Revelation via God's Word

John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:3, 4:12, 11:3, Rev. 1:1-3

God's Method of Salvation

John 1:29; heb. 9:12 & 22, 10:1-10

Blood Atomement

Isaiah 53:5-6, Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:6

Sacrifice

Lev. 17:11, Rom. 3:25, 1 Cor. 5:7; 1 John 2:2

Ransom

Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:8, 1 Tim. 2:6, 1 John 4:8-10

Only One Way

Johm 14:6, Acts 4:10-12, 1 Tim. 2:5

Jesus Christ

Mat 16:16; 26:63-64; John 1:41; 4:25-26; Rom. 10:9-10

Lord and Saviour

Acts 2:36, John 4:42, Titus 2:13

Believe on Him

John 1:12, 3:16, 6:29, Heb. 11:1 & 6

Born Again

John 3:3 & 5, Titus 3:4-6, 1 Pet. 1:23-25

Security

John 5:24-29; 6:37-39; 8:24; 1 John 5:10-13

35.

Kozmos

(The World System)

1 John 2:15, 4:1-5, 5:4-5, 18-19

Revelation via God's Word

John 1:1 & 14, Heb. 1:3, 4:12, 11:3, Rev. 1:1-3

God's Method of Salvation

John 1:29; heb. 9:12 & 22, 10:1-10

Blood Atomement

Isaiah 53:5-6, Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:6

Sacrifice

Lev. 17:11, Rom. 3:25, 1 Cor. 5:7; 1 John 2:2

Ransom

Mat. 20:28, Rom. 5:8, 1 Tim. 2:6, 1 John 4:8-10

Only One Way

Johm 14:6, Acts 4:10-12, 1 Tim. 2:5

Jesus Christ

Mat 16:16; 26:63-64; John 1:41; 4:25-26; Rom. 10:9-10

Lord and Saviour

Acts 2:36, John 4:42, Titus 2:13

Believe on Him

John 1:12, 3:16, 6:29, Heb. 11:1 & 6

Born Again

John 3:3 & 5, Titus 3:4-6, 1 Pet. 1:23-25

Security

John 5:24-29; 6:37-39; 8:24; 1 John 5:10-13

Basic Unchangeable Truths in the Bible

1. **God is Holy and commands his people to be holy !** Leviticus 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7 & 26; Hebrews 12:14 1 Peter 1:15-16
2. **God's Law defines sin and condemns it !** Romans 14:23; Galatians 3:10; James 2:10; James 4:17; 1 John 3:4; 5:17
3. **Everyone is born with an sin nature which separates us from God !** Jeremiah 13:23; 17:9; Psalm 40:12; 130:3; Proverbs 20:9; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Romans 3:10 & 23
4. **The end result of sin is being separated from God for eternity in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:4; Jeremiah 31:30; Romans 6:23; James 1:14-15
5. **God does not want for anyone to have perish in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:23; 1 Timothy 2:3-4; 2 Peter 3:9.
6. **God sent the Messiah, God's Son, to be a sacrificial atonement for the sins of the world !** Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
7. **God only provided one way to be saved from Hell; Jesus Christ !** John 14:6-7; Acts 4:10-12; 1 Timothy 2:5
8. **God Sent Jesus Christ the Messiah to die as the propitiation for sin; as an atonement for the sin of the world !** Isaiah 53:5-6; Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 Corinthians 15:1-4; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
9. **Salvation comes by hearing the Word of God and believing it; it comes by grace through faith and not by good works !** Galatians 2:16, 5:4-6; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-6
10. **One cannot get into Heaven without being born again !** John 1:12-13, 3:3 & 5; 1 Peter 1:23-25; 1 John 4:7 & 5:1
11. **We become born again when we repent of our sin; accept Jesus Christ as our personal Lord and Savior and allow His Holy Spirit to come and live within us !** Mark 1:4; John 20:21-23; Acts 2:38; Romans 8:5; 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians 5:16
12. **We become the children of God and inherit eternal life by believing that Jesus Christ is the Son of God sent to be the Savior of the world !** John 1:12-13; 3:16 & 36; 6:29 & 47; Galatians 3:26-27, 4:6-7; 1 John 5:20
13. **True and valid faith in Christ must be openly confessed before men in order to be accepted by God !** Matthew 10:32-33; Romans 10:9-10, 13 & 17; 2 Timothy 2:2; 1 Peter 3:21
14. **Those who reject Christ's sacrificial death as an atonement for their sin will have to pay for their sin of unbelief separated from God for all eternity in Hell !** John 3:18 & 36; 8:24-25; 12:48; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-10; Hebrews 2:1-4; 12:25
15. **God's unchangeable Word offers the free gift of Salvation and Eternal Life to all who will repent and believe that Jesus Christ is Lord, the Son of God and the Savior of the world !** John 5:24; 6:37 & 39; 10:27-28; 1 John 5:10-13; Jude 24-25; Revelation 3:20

Basic Unchangeable Truths in the Bible

1. **God is Holy and commands his people to be holy !** Leviticus 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7 & 26; Hebrews 12:14 1 Peter 1:15-16
2. **God's Law defines sin and condemns it !** Romans 14:23; Galatians 3:10; James 2:10; James 4:17; 1 John 3:4; 5:17
3. **Everyone is born with an sin nature which separates us from God !** Jeremiah 13:23; 17:9; Psalm 40:12; 130:3; Proverbs 20:9; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Romans 3:10 & 23
4. **The end result of sin is being separated from God for eternity in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:4; Jeremiah 31:30; Romans 6:23; James 1:14-15
5. **God does not want for anyone to have perish in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:23; 1 Timothy 2:3-4; 2 Peter 3:9.
6. **God sent the Messiah, God's Son, to be a sacrificial atonement for the sins of the world !** Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
7. **God only provided one way to be saved from Hell; Jesus Christ !** John 14:6-7; Acts 4:10-12; 1 Timothy 2:5
8. **God Sent Jesus Christ the Messiah to die as the propitiation for sin; as an atonement for the sin of the world !** Isaiah 53:5-6; Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 Corinthians 15:1-4; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
9. **Salvation comes by hearing the Word of God and believing it; it comes by grace through faith and not by good works !** Galatians 2:16, 5:4-6; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-6
10. **One cannot get into Heaven without being born again !** John 1:12-13, 3:3 & 5; 1 Peter 1:23-25; 1 John 4:7 & 5:1
11. **We become born again when we repent of our sin; accept Jesus Christ as our personal Lord and Savior and allow His Holy Spirit to come and live within us !** Mark 1:4; John 20:21-23; Acts 2:38; Romans 8:5; 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians 5:16
12. **We become the children of God and inherit eternal life by believing that Jesus Christ is the Son of God sent to be the Savior of the world !** John 1:12-13; 3:16 & 36; 6:29 & 47; Galatians 3:26-27, 4:6-7; 1 John 5:20
13. **True and valid faith in Christ must be openly confessed before men in order to be accepted by God !** Matthew 10:32-33; Romans 10:9-10, 13 & 17; 2 Timothy 2:2; 1 Peter 3:21
14. **Those who reject Christ's sacrificial death as an atonement for their sin will have to pay for their sin of unbelief separated from God for all eternity in Hell !** John 3:18 & 36; 8:24-25; 12:48; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-10; Hebrews 2:1-4; 12:25
15. **God's unchangeable Word offers the free gift of Salvation and Eternal Life to all who will repent and believe that Jesus Christ is Lord, the Son of God and the Savior of the world !** John 5:24; 6:37 & 39; 10:27-28; 1 John 5:10-13; Jude 24-25; Revelation 3:20

Basic Unchangeable Truths in the Bible

1. **God is Holy and commands his people to be holy !** Leviticus 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7 & 26; Hebrews 12:14 1 Peter 1:15-16
2. **God's Law defines sin and condemns it !** Romans 14:23; Galatians 3:10; James 2:10; James 4:17; 1 John 3:4; 5:17
3. **Everyone is born with an sin nature which separates us from God !** Jeremiah 13:23; 17:9; Psalm 40:12; 130:3; Proverbs 20:9; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Romans 3:10 & 23
4. **The end result of sin is being separated from God for eternity in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:4; Jeremiah 31:30; Romans 6:23; James 1:14-15
5. **God does not want for anyone to have perish in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:23; 1 Timothy 2:3-4; 2 Peter 3:9.
6. **God sent the Messiah, God's Son, to be a sacrificial atonement for the sins of the world !** Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
7. **God only provided one way to be saved from Hell; Jesus Christ !** John 14:6-7; Acts 4:10-12; 1 Timothy 2:5
8. **God Sent Jesus Christ the Messiah to die as the propitiation for sin; as an atonement for the sin of the world !** Isaiah 53:5-6; Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 Corinthians 15:1-4; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
9. **Salvation comes by hearing the Word of God and believing it; it comes by grace through faith and not by good works !** Galatians 2:16, 5:4-6; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-6
10. **One cannot get into Heaven without being born again !** John 1:12-13, 3:3 & 5; 1 Peter 1:23-25; 1 John 4:7 & 5:1
11. **We become born again when we repent of our sin; accept Jesus Christ as our personal Lord and Savior and allow His Holy Spirit to come and live within us !** Mark 1:4; John 20:21-23; Acts 2:38; Romans 8:5; 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians 5:16
12. **We become the children of God and inherit eternal life by believing that Jesus Christ is the Son of God sent to be the Savior of the world !** John 1:12-13; 3:16 & 36; 6:29 & 47; Galatians 3:26-27, 4:6-7; 1 John 5:20
13. **True and valid faith in Christ must be openly confessed before men in order to be accepted by God !** Matthew 10:32-33; Romans 10:9-10, 13 & 17; 2 Timothy 2:2; 1 Peter 3:21
14. **Those who reject Christ's sacrificial death as an atonement for their sin will have to pay for their sin of unbelief separated from God for all eternity in Hell !** John 3:18 & 36; 8:24-25; 12:48; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-10; Hebrews 2:1-4; 12:25
15. **God's unchangeable Word offers the free gift of Salvation and Eternal Life to all who will repent and believe that Jesus Christ is Lord, the Son of God and the Savior of the world !** John 5:24; 6:37 & 39; 10:27-28; 1 John 5:10-13; Jude 24-25; Revelation 3:20

Basic Unchangeable Truths in the Bible

1. **God is Holy and commands his people to be holy !** Leviticus 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7 & 26; Hebrews 12:14 1 Peter 1:15-16
2. **God's Law defines sin and condemns it !** Romans 14:23; Galatians 3:10; James 2:10; James 4:17; 1 John 3:4; 5:17
3. **Everyone is born with an sin nature which separates us from God !** Jeremiah 13:23; 17:9; Psalm 40:12; 130:3; Proverbs 20:9; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Romans 3:10 & 23
4. **The end result of sin is being separated from God for eternity in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:4; Jeremiah 31:30; Romans 6:23; James 1:14-15
5. **God does not want for anyone to have perish in Hell !** Ezekiel 18:23; 1 Timothy 2:3-4; 2 Peter 3:9.
6. **God sent the Messiah, God's Son, to be a sacrificial atonement for the sins of the world !** Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
7. **God only provided one way to be saved from Hell; Jesus Christ !** John 14:6-7; Acts 4:10-12; 1 Timothy 2:5
8. **God Sent Jesus Christ the Messiah to die as the propitiation for sin; as an atonement for the sin of the world !** Isaiah 53:5-6; Matthew 20:28; John 1:29 & 34; Romans 5:8; 1 Corinthians 15:1-4; 1 John 2:1-2, 4:8-10
9. **Salvation comes by hearing the Word of God and believing it; it comes by grace through faith and not by good works !** Galatians 2:16, 5:4-6; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:4-6
10. **One cannot get into Heaven without being born again !** John 1:12-13, 3:3 & 5; 1 Peter 1:23-25; 1 John 4:7 & 5:1
11. **We become born again when we repent of our sin; accept Jesus Christ as our personal Lord and Savior and allow His Holy Spirit to come and live within us !** Mark 1:4; John 20:21-23; Acts 2:38; Romans 8:5; 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians 5:16
12. **We become the children of God and inherit eternal life by believing that Jesus Christ is the Son of God sent to be the Savior of the world !** John 1:12-13; 3:16 & 36; 6:29 & 47; Galatians 3:26-27, 4:6-7; 1 John 5:20
13. **True and valid faith in Christ must be openly confessed before men in order to be accepted by God !** Matthew 10:32-33; Romans 10:9-10, 13 & 17; 2 Timothy 2:2; 1 Peter 3:21
14. **Those who reject Christ's sacrificial death as an atonement for their sin will have to pay for their sin of unbelief separated from God for all eternity in Hell !** John 3:18 & 36; 8:24-25; 12:48; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-10; Hebrews 2:1-4; 12:25
15. **God's unchangeable Word offers the free gift of Salvation and Eternal Life to all who will repent and believe that Jesus Christ is Lord, the Son of God and the Savior of the world !** John 5:24; 6:37 & 39; 10:27-28; 1 John 5:10-13; Jude 24-25; Revelation 3:20

37.

Prayer of Binding and Loosing

Matthew 18:18-19

Assuredly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven. Again I say to you that if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it will be done for them by my Father in heaven.

As we read this prayer outloud together, if you are in agreement with what this is being said, we can both confirm it by saying "Amen" at the end of each paragraph. (together we will be two people who are in agreement as witnessed by the Father in Heaven!)

Lord, we thank You for _____. We thank You that You have been at work in his/her life and that You will continue to work in his/her life. We thank You for the love that You have shown to _____, for the plans that You have prepared for him/her and that You will never give up on him/her. Amen.

In the name of Jesus Christ we bind _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions to the purpose and will of God. We bind _____ to the Truth of God and to the completed work of Jesus Christ. We bind his/her thoughts to the thoughts of Jesus Christ that he/she might share the thoughts, feelings and purposes that are in Jesus' own heart. Amen.

We bind _____'s feet to the road of truth that his/her steps may be firm and certain. We bind him/her to the mercy, grace, love, forgiveness and self-sacrifice that are found within the cross of Christ. We loose within _____ every old and evil thought pattern together with every wrong belief, attitude, thought, desire, motivation, habit and behavior. We bind in and bring down every spiritual stronghold that is associated with these behaviors in him/her. We bind within _____ the spirit of unforgiveness, fear, confusion and mistrust. Additionally, we bind within _____ any self-confidence, denial, domination, exploitation of others, ridicule and pride. Amen.

37.

Prayer of Binding and Loosing

Matthew 18:18-19

Assuredly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven. Again I say to you that if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it will be done for them by my Father in heaven.

As we read this prayer outloud together, if you are in agreement with what this is being said, we can both confirm it by saying "Amen" at the end of each paragraph. (together we will be two people who are in agreement as witnessed by the Father in Heaven!)

Lord, we thank You for _____. We thank You that You have been at work in his/her life and that You will continue to work in his/her life. We thank You for the love that You have shown to _____, for the plans that You have prepared for him/her and that You will never give up on him/her. Amen.

In the name of Jesus Christ we bind _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions to the purpose and will of God. We bind _____ to the Truth of God and to the completed work of Jesus Christ. We bind his/her thoughts to the thoughts of Jesus Christ that he/she might share the thoughts, feelings and purposes that are in Jesus' own heart. Amen.

We bind _____'s feet to the road of truth that his/her steps may be firm and certain. We bind him/her to the mercy, grace, love, forgiveness and self-sacrifice that are found within the cross of Christ. We loose within _____ every old and evil thought pattern together with every wrong belief, attitude, thought, desire, motivation, habit and behavior. We bind in and bring down every spiritual stronghold that is associated with these behaviors in him/her. We bind within _____ the spirit of unforgiveness, fear, confusion and mistrust. Additionally, we bind within _____ any self-confidence, denial, domination, exploitation of others, ridicule and pride. Amen.

37.

Prayer of Binding and Loosing

Matthew 18:18-19

Assuredly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven. Again I say to you that if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it will be done for them by my Father in heaven.

As we read this prayer outloud together, if you are in agreement with what this is being said, we can both confirm it by saying "Amen" at the end of each paragraph. (together we will be two people who are in agreement as witnessed by the Father in Heaven!)

Lord, we thank You for _____. We thank You that You have been at work in his/her life and that You will continue to work in his/her life. We thank You for the love that You have shown to _____, for the plans that You have prepared for him/her and that You will never give up on him/her. Amen.

In the name of Jesus Christ we bind _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions to the purpose and will of God. We bind _____ to the Truth of God and to the completed work of Jesus Christ. We bind his/her thoughts to the thoughts of Jesus Christ that he/she might share the thoughts, feelings and purposes that are in Jesus' own heart. Amen.

We bind _____'s feet to the road of truth that his/her steps may be firm and certain. We bind him/her to the mercy, grace, love, forgiveness and self-sacrifice that are found within the cross of Christ. We loose within _____ every old and evil thought pattern together with every wrong belief, attitude, thought, desire, motivation, habit and behavior. We bind in and bring down every spiritual stronghold that is associated with these behaviors in him/her. We bind within _____ the spirit of unforgiveness, fear, confusion and mistrust. Additionally, we bind within _____ any self-confidence, denial, domination, exploitation of others, ridicule and pride. Amen.

37.

Prayer of Binding and Loosing

Matthew 18:18-19

Assuredly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven. Again I say to you that if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it will be done for them by my Father in heaven.

As we read this prayer outloud together, if you are in agreement with what this is being said, we can both confirm it by saying "Amen" at the end of each paragraph. (together we will be two people who are in agreement as witnessed by the Father in Heaven!)

Lord, we thank You for _____. We thank You that You have been at work in his/her life and that You will continue to work in his/her life. We thank You for the love that You have shown to _____, for the plans that You have prepared for him/her and that You will never give up on him/her. Amen.

In the name of Jesus Christ we bind _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions to the purpose and will of God. We bind _____ to the Truth of God and to the completed work of Jesus Christ. We bind his/her thoughts to the thoughts of Jesus Christ that he/she might share the thoughts, feelings and purposes that are in Jesus' own heart. Amen.

We bind _____'s feet to the road of truth that his/her steps may be firm and certain. We bind him/her to the mercy, grace, love, forgiveness and self-sacrifice that are found within the cross of Christ. We loose within _____ every old and evil thought pattern together with every wrong belief, attitude, thought, desire, motivation, habit and behavior. We bind in and bring down every spiritual stronghold that is associated with these behaviors in him/her. We bind within _____ the spirit of unforgiveness, fear, confusion and mistrust. Additionally, we bind within _____ any self-confidence, denial, domination, exploitation of others, ridicule and pride. Amen.

38.
Prayer of Binding and Loosing
(continued)

We **bind** within _____ any and all results from having been deceived or deluded, and the effects of lies and empty delusions. We **loose** his/her mind from the confusion and darkness that the world brings that he/she may see the light of the Lord Jesus clearly. May every precious word of the Lord Jesus that has entered into _____'s mind and heart be made alive and strengthened by the Holy Spirit throughout the day and throughout the week within him/her. **Amen.**

'den In the name of the Lord Jesus we **bind** the effect of every negative word that has been spoken to him/her, or by him/her, or about him/her. We **loose** _____ from all ensnarement resulting from the sins and faults of his/her ancestors and others. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, we **loose** _____ from all confinement and curses coming from his/her ancestors, and we declare that these curses no longer have any effect upon _____ or upon his/her family. **Amen.**

In the name of Jesus Christ we **bind** Satan with chains so that _____ may retrieve every financial and spiritual blessing that has been stolen from him/her. We **loose** _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions from Satan's influence. We destroy every strategem and stumbling block which Satan has placed upon him/her. Amen. We **bind** and **loose** all of these things in the name of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. We Praise God that the Lord Jesus Christ has given us the keys of authority to be able to do this. **Amen.**

Lord, we thank You for these truths that You have made clear in the Bible. From henceforth, we declare the Lord's power and greatness to be upon _____. May the Lord be a fence of fire all around _____ and may he/she feel the Lord's presence and security. We pray all of this in the powerful name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **Amen.**

38.
Prayer of Binding and Loosing
(continued)

We **bind** within _____ any and all results from having been deceived or deluded, and the effects of lies and empty delusions. We **loose** his/her mind from the confusion and darkness that the world brings that he/she may see the light of the Lord Jesus clearly. May every precious word of the Lord Jesus that has entered into _____'s mind and heart be made alive and strengthened by the Holy Spirit throughout the day and throughout the week within him/her. **Amen.**

'den In the name of the Lord Jesus we **bind** the effect of every negative word that has been spoken to him/her, or by him/her, or about him/her. We **loose** _____ from all ensnarement resulting from the sins and faults of his/her ancestors and others. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, we **loose** _____ from all confinement and curses coming from his/her ancestors, and we declare that these curses no longer have any effect upon _____ or upon his/her family. **Amen.**

In the name of Jesus Christ we **bind** Satan with chains so that _____ may retrieve every financial and spiritual blessing that has been stolen from him/her. We **loose** _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions from Satan's influence. We destroy every strategem and stumbling block which Satan has placed upon him/her. Amen. We **bind** and **loose** all of these things in the name of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. We Praise God that the Lord Jesus Christ has given us the keys of authority to be able to do this. **Amen.**

Lord, we thank You for these truths that You have made clear in the Bible. From henceforth, we declare the Lord's power and greatness to be upon _____. May the Lord be a fence of fire all around _____ and may he/she feel the Lord's presence and security. We pray all of this in the powerful name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **Amen.**

38.
Prayer of Binding and Loosing
(continued)

We **bind** within _____ any and all results from having been deceived or deluded, and the effects of lies and empty delusions. We **loose** his/her mind from the confusion and darkness that the world brings that he/she may see the light of the Lord Jesus clearly. May every precious word of the Lord Jesus that has entered into _____'s mind and heart be made alive and strengthened by the Holy Spirit throughout the day and throughout the week within him/her. **Amen.**

'den In the name of the Lord Jesus we **bind** the effect of every negative word that has been spoken to him/her, or by him/her, or about him/her. We **loose** _____ from all ensnarement resulting from the sins and faults of his/her ancestors and others. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, we **loose** _____ from all confinement and curses coming from his/her ancestors, and we declare that these curses no longer have any effect upon _____ or upon his/her family. **Amen.**

In the name of Jesus Christ we **bind** Satan with chains so that _____ may retrieve every financial and spiritual blessing that has been stolen from him/her. We **loose** _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions from Satan's influence. We destroy every strategem and stumbling block which Satan has placed upon him/her. Amen. We **bind** and **loose** all of these things in the name of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. We Praise God that the Lord Jesus Christ has given us the keys of authority to be able to do this. **Amen.**

Lord, we thank You for these truths that You have made clear in the Bible. From henceforth, we declare the Lord's power and greatness to be upon _____. May the Lord be a fence of fire all around _____ and may he/she feel the Lord's presence and security. We pray all of this in the powerful name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **Amen.**

38.
Prayer of Binding and Loosing
(continued)

We **bind** within _____ any and all results from having been deceived or deluded, and the effects of lies and empty delusions. We **loose** his/her mind from the confusion and darkness that the world brings that he/she may see the light of the Lord Jesus clearly. May every precious word of the Lord Jesus that has entered into _____'s mind and heart be made alive and strengthened by the Holy Spirit throughout the day and throughout the week within him/her. **Amen.**

'den In the name of the Lord Jesus we **bind** the effect of every negative word that has been spoken to him/her, or by him/her, or about him/her. We **loose** _____ from all ensnarement resulting from the sins and faults of his/her ancestors and others. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, we **loose** _____ from all confinement and curses coming from his/her ancestors, and we declare that these curses no longer have any effect upon _____ or upon his/her family. **Amen.**

In the name of Jesus Christ we **bind** Satan with chains so that _____ may retrieve every financial and spiritual blessing that has been stolen from him/her. We **loose** _____'s body, soul, spirit, mind and emotions from Satan's influence. We destroy every strategem and stumbling block which Satan has placed upon him/her. Amen. We **bind** and **loose** all of these things in the name of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. We Praise God that the Lord Jesus Christ has given us the keys of authority to be able to do this. **Amen.**

Lord, we thank You for these truths that You have made clear in the Bible. From henceforth, we declare the Lord's power and greatness to be upon _____. May the Lord be a fence of fire all around _____ and may he/she feel the Lord's presence and security. We pray all of this in the powerful name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **Amen.**

39.
My Identity in Christ

I am Accepted

John 1:12 I am a child of God
John 15:15 I am Christ's friend
Rom. 5:1 I have been justified by faith
1 Cor. 6:17 I am one spirit with the Lord
1 Cor. 6:19-20 I have been bought with a price
Eph. 1:1 I am holy
Eph. 1:5 I have been predestined as a son of God
Eph. 2:18 I have access by the Spirit to the Father
Col. 1:14 I have been saved by Christ and my sins are forgiven
Rom. 11:11-24 I have been grafted into all of the blessings of Israel
Col. 2:10 I am complete in Christ

I am Secure

Rom. 8:1-2 I have been saved from all sin, death and judgement for eternity
Rom 8:28 I know that all things work together for my good in God
Rom. 8:33-35 I know that no one can separate me from the love of Christ
2 Cor. 1:21-22 I am established in God, anointed and sealed by the Holy Spirit
Col. 3:3 I am dead and my life is hidden with Christ in God
Phil. 1:6 I am confident that God will finish the good work he has started in me
Phil. 3:20 I am a citizen of Heaven
2 Tim. 1:7 I have not been given a spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind
Heb. 4:16 I can come boldly to the throne of grace to receive help when needed
1 John 5:18 I am born of God and the evil one cannot touch me

I am Important

Mat. 5:13-14 I am the salt and light of the world
John 15:1-5 I am a fruitful vine of God's branch
John 15:16 I can get whatever I as of the Father
Acts 1:8 I am a powerful witness for Jesus
1 Cor. 3:16-17 I am the holy temple of God
2 Cor. 5:18 I have a ministry of reconciliation
1 Cor. 3:9 I am a co-laborer with God
Eph. 2:6 I have been seated with Christ in heavenly places
Eph. 3:12 I can approach God with boldness
Phil. 4:13 I can do all thngs through Christ who strengthens me

39.
My Identity in Christ

I am Accepted

John 1:12 I am a child of God
John 15:15 I am Christ's friend
Rom. 5:1 I have been justified by faith
1 Cor. 6:17 I am one spirit with the Lord
1 Cor. 6:19-20 I have been bought with a price
Eph. 1:1 I am holy
Eph. 1:5 I have been predestined as a son of God
Eph. 2:18 I have access by the Spirit to the Father
Col. 1:14 I have been saved by Christ and my sins are forgiven
Rom. 11:11-24 I have been grafted into all of the blessings of Israel
Col. 2:10 I am complete in Christ

I am Secure

Rom. 8:1-2 I have been saved from all sin, death and judgement for eternity
Rom 8:28 I know that all things work together for my good in God
Rom. 8:33-35 I know that no one can separate me from the love of Christ
2 Cor. 1:21-22 I am established in God, anointed and sealed by the Holy Spirit
Col. 3:3 I am dead and my life is hidden with Christ in God
Phil. 1:6 I am confident that God will finish the good work he has started in me
Phil. 3:20 I am a citizen of Heaven
2 Tim. 1:7 I have not been given a spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind
Heb. 4:16 I can come boldly to the throne of grace to receive help when needed
1 John 5:18 I am born of God and the evil one cannot touch me

I am Important

Mat. 5:13-14 I am the salt and light of the world
John 15:1-5 I am a fruitful vine of God's branch
John 15:16 I can get whatever I as of the Father
Acts 1:8 I am a powerful witness for Jesus
1 Cor. 3:16-17 I am the holy temple of God
2 Cor. 5:18 I have a ministry of reconciliation
1 Cor. 3:9 I am a co-laborer with God
Eph. 2:6 I have been seated with Christ in heavenly places
Eph. 3:12 I can approach God with boldness
Phil. 4:13 I can do all thngs through Christ who strengthens me

39.
My Identity in Christ

I am Accepted

John 1:12 I am a child of God
John 15:15 I am Christ's friend
Rom. 5:1 I have been justified by faith
1 Cor. 6:17 I am one spirit with the Lord
1 Cor. 6:19-20 I have been bought with a price
Eph. 1:1 I am holy
Eph. 1:5 I have been predestined as a son of God
Eph. 2:18 I have access by the Spirit to the Father
Col. 1:14 I have been saved by Christ and my sins are forgiven
Rom. 11:11-24 I have been grafted into all of the blessings of Israel
Col. 2:10 I am complete in Christ

I am Secure

Rom. 8:1-2 I have been saved from all sin, death and judgement for eternity
Rom 8:28 I know that all things work together for my good in God
Rom. 8:33-35 I know that no one can separate me from the love of Christ
2 Cor. 1:21-22 I am established in God, anointed and sealed by the Holy Spirit
Col. 3:3 I am dead and my life is hidden with Christ in God
Phil. 1:6 I am confident that God will finish the good work he has started in me
Phil. 3:20 I am a citizen of Heaven
2 Tim. 1:7 I have not been given a spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind
Heb. 4:16 I can come boldly to the throne of grace to receive help when needed
1 John 5:18 I am born of God and the evil one cannot touch me

I am Important

Mat. 5:13-14 I am the salt and light of the world
John 15:1-5 I am a fruitful vine of God's branch
John 15:16 I can get whatever I as of the Father
Acts 1:8 I am a powerful witness for Jesus
1 Cor. 3:16-17 I am the holy temple of God
2 Cor. 5:18 I have a ministry of reconciliation
1 Cor. 3:9 I am a co-laborer with God
Eph. 2:6 I have been seated with Christ in heavenly places
Eph. 3:12 I can approach God with boldness
Phil. 4:13 I can do all thngs through Christ who strengthens me

39.
My Identity in Christ

I am Accepted

John 1:12 I am a child of God
John 15:15 I am Christ's friend
Rom. 5:1 I have been justified by faith
1 Cor. 6:17 I am one spirit with the Lord
1 Cor. 6:19-20 I have been bought with a price
Eph. 1:1 I am holy
Eph. 1:5 I have been predestined as a son of God
Eph. 2:18 I have access by the Spirit to the Father
Col. 1:14 I have been saved by Christ and my sins are forgiven
Rom. 11:11-24 I have been grafted into all of the blessings of Israel
Col. 2:10 I am complete in Christ

I am Secure

Rom. 8:1-2 I have been saved from all sin, death and judgement for eternity
Rom 8:28 I know that all things work together for my good in God
Rom. 8:33-35 I know that no one can separate me from the love of Christ
2 Cor. 1:21-22 I am established in God, anointed and sealed by the Holy Spirit
Col. 3:3 I am dead and my life is hidden with Christ in God
Phil. 1:6 I am confident that God will finish the good work he has started in me
Phil. 3:20 I am a citizen of Heaven
2 Tim. 1:7 I have not been given a spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind
Heb. 4:16 I can come boldly to the throne of grace to receive help when needed
1 John 5:18 I am born of God and the evil one cannot touch me

I am Important

Mat. 5:13-14 I am the salt and light of the world
John 15:1-5 I am a fruitful vine of God's branch
John 15:16 I can get whatever I as of the Father
Acts 1:8 I am a powerful witness for Jesus
1 Cor. 3:16-17 I am the holy temple of God
2 Cor. 5:18 I have a ministry of reconciliation
1 Cor. 3:9 I am a co-laborer with God
Eph. 2:6 I have been seated with Christ in heavenly places
Eph. 3:12 I can approach God with boldness
Phil. 4:13 I can do all thngs through Christ who strengthens me

Dan's Other Books

- Batıktent Protestant Church Constitution, (in Turkish only), 48 pages. 2002.
- 200 Questions About the Bible and the Qur'an, 120 pages, 2014. This is available in a total of 51 languages on Dan's website.
- A Comparative Analysis of the Similarities and Differences Between the Qur'an and the Bible, (in Turkish), 216 pages, 2007: (in English), 224 pages, 2007.
- An Outline of Jihad in Islamic History, 144 pages, 2015.
- A Theological Source Booklet, 40 pages, 2021; in English, Arabic, Turkish, Farsi, Punjabi, Hindi, Pashto, & Urdu.
- Has the Bible Been Changed?, (in Turkish) 1st Ed., 48 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1994: 3rd Ed. 2007: 4th Ed. 2014: (in English), 96 pages, 1987 1st Ed: 2011, 2nd Ed: 2007; 3rd Ed. 2011; 4th Ed., 108 pages, 2014.
- The Reliability of the Bible According to Jewish, Christian an Islamic Sources, (in Turkish only), 420 pages, 1999.
- The Role of Prayer and Fasting in Binding and Loosing with Special Reference to the Problem of Reaching the Unreached People of the World Today, Unpublished Thesis at Columbia, 78 pages, 1983.
- The Sevmek Thesis: A Grammatical Analysis of the Turkish Verb System: Illustrated by the verb "Sevmek" = "To Love", Published thesis (in English & Turkish), 170 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1,000 pages, 2012.
- The Wickwire Compendium of Islam, 1,000 pages, 2010.
- The 99 Names of God: The Esmâül Hüsna in the Qur'an and in the Bible, RnGLISH & Turkish, 120 pages, 2017.
- What are the Differences Between the Catholics And Protestants, English & Turkish, 2020, 96 Pages.

Dan's Books can be downloaded for free at:
danwickwire.com

Dan's Other Books

- Batıktent Protestant Church Constitution, (in Turkish only), 48 pages. 2002.
- 200 Questions About the Bible and the Qur'an, 120 pages, 2014. This is available in a total of 51 languages on Dan's website.
- A Comparative Analysis of the Similarities and Differences Between the Qur'an and the Bible, (in Turkish), 216 pages, 2007: (in English), 224 pages, 2007.
- An Outline of Jihad in Islamic History, 144 pages, 2015.
- A Theological Source Booklet, 40 pages, 2021; in English, Arabic, Turkish, Farsi, Punjabi, Hindi, Pashto, & Urdu.
- Has the Bible Been Changed?, (in Turkish) 1st Ed., 48 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1994: 3rd Ed. 2007: 4th Ed. 2014: (in English), 96 pages, 1987 1st Ed: 2011, 2nd Ed: 2007; 3rd Ed. 2011; 4th Ed., 108 pages, 2014.
- The Reliability of the Bible According to Jewish, Christian an Islamic Sources, (in Turkish only), 420 pages, 1999.
- The Role of Prayer and Fasting in Binding and Loosing with Special Reference to the Problem of Reaching the Unreached People of the World Today, Unpublished Thesis at Columbia, 78 pages, 1983.
- The Sevmek Thesis: A Grammatical Analysis of the Turkish Verb System: Illustrated by the verb "Sevmek" = "To Love", Published thesis (in English & Turkish), 170 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1,000 pages, 2012.
- The Wickwire Compendium of Islam, 1,000 pages, 2010.
- The 99 Names of God: The Esmâül Hüsna in the Qur'an and in the Bible, RnGLISH & Turkish, 120 pages, 2017.
- What are the Differences Between the Catholics And Protestants, English & Turkish, 2020, 96 Pages.

Dan's Books can be downloaded for free at:
danwickwire.com

Dan's Other Books

- Batıktent Protestant Church Constitution, (in Turkish only), 48 pages. 2002.
- 200 Questions About the Bible and the Qur'an, 120 pages, 2014. This is available in a total of 51 languages on Dan's website.
- A Comparative Analysis of the Similarities and Differences Between the Qur'an and the Bible, (in Turkish), 216 pages, 2007: (in English), 224 pages, 2007.
- An Outline of Jihad in Islamic History, 144 pages, 2015.
- A Theological Source Booklet, 40 pages, 2021; in English, Arabic, Turkish, Farsi, Punjabi, Hindi, Pashto, & Urdu.
- Has the Bible Been Changed?, (in Turkish) 1st Ed., 48 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1994: 3rd Ed. 2007: 4th Ed. 2014: (in English), 96 pages, 1987 1st Ed: 2011, 2nd Ed: 2007; 3rd Ed. 2011; 4th Ed., 108 pages, 2014.
- The Reliability of the Bible According to Jewish, Christian an Islamic Sources, (in Turkish only), 420 pages, 1999.
- The Role of Prayer and Fasting in Binding and Loosing with Special Reference to the Problem of Reaching the Unreached People of the World Today, Unpublished Thesis at Columbia, 78 pages, 1983.
- The Sevmek Thesis: A Grammatical Analysis of the Turkish Verb System: Illustrated by the verb "Sevmek" = "To Love", Published thesis (in English & Turkish), 170 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1,000 pages, 2012.
- The Wickwire Compendium of Islam, 1,000 pages, 2010.
- The 99 Names of God: The Esmâül Hüsna in the Qur'an and in the Bible, RnGLISH & Turkish, 120 pages, 2017.
- What are the Differences Between the Catholics And Protestants, English & Turkish, 2020, 96 Pages.

Dan's Books can be downloaded for free at:
danwickwire.com

Dan's Other Books

- Batıktent Protestant Church Constitution, (in Turkish only), 48 pages. 2002.
- 200 Questions About the Bible and the Qur'an, 120 pages, 2014. This is available in a total of 51 languages on Dan's website.
- A Comparative Analysis of the Similarities and Differences Between the Qur'an and the Bible, (in Turkish), 216 pages, 2007: (in English), 224 pages, 2007.
- An Outline of Jihad in Islamic History, 144 pages, 2015.
- A Theological Source Booklet, 40 pages, 2021; in English, Arabic, Turkish, Farsi, Punjabi, Hindi, Pashto, & Urdu.
- Has the Bible Been Changed?, (in Turkish) 1st Ed., 48 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1994: 3rd Ed. 2007: 4th Ed. 2014: (in English), 96 pages, 1987 1st Ed: 2011, 2nd Ed: 2007; 3rd Ed. 2011; 4th Ed., 108 pages, 2014.
- The Reliability of the Bible According to Jewish, Christian an Islamic Sources, (in Turkish only), 420 pages, 1999.
- The Role of Prayer and Fasting in Binding and Loosing with Special Reference to the Problem of Reaching the Unreached People of the World Today, Unpublished Thesis at Columbia, 78 pages, 1983.
- The Sevmek Thesis: A Grammatical Analysis of the Turkish Verb System: Illustrated by the verb "Sevmek" = "To Love", Published thesis (in English & Turkish), 170 pages, 1987; 2nd Ed. 1,000 pages, 2012.
- The Wickwire Compendium of Islam, 1,000 pages, 2010.
- The 99 Names of God: The Esmâül Hüsna in the Qur'an and in the Bible, RnGLISH & Turkish, 120 pages, 2017.
- What are the Differences Between the Catholics And Protestants, English & Turkish, 2020, 96 Pages.

Dan's Books can be downloaded for free at:
danwickwire.com



Daniel Wickwire

danwickwire.com



Daniel Wickwire

danwickwire.com



Daniel Wickwire

danwickwire.com



Daniel Wickwire

danwickwire.com